

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

Samyuttanikāyo

Khandhavaggo

1. Khandhasamyuttaṃ

1. Nakulapituvaggo

1. Nakulapitusuttaṃ

1. Evaṃ (2.0001) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bhaggesu viharati susu-
māragire § bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Atha kho nakulapitā gahapati yena
bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho nakulapitā gahapati bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Ahamasmi, bhante, jiṇṇo vuḍḍho mahallako addhagato vayo-anupatto ātura-
kāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko. Aniccadassāvī kho panāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato mano-
bhāvanīyānaṅca bhikkhūnaṃ. Ovadatu maṃ, bhante, bhagavā; anusāsatu maṃ,
bhante, bhagavā; yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

“Evametaṃ, gahapati, evametaṃ, gahapati! Āturo hāyaṃ, gahapati, kāyo aṇḍa-
bhūto pariyanaddho. Yo hi, gahapati, imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttampi
ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya, kimaññatra bālyā? Tasmātiha te, (2.0002) gahapati, evaṃ
sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘āturakāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te,
gahapati, sikkhitabban”ti.

Atha kho nakulapitā gahapati bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā
uṭṭhāyāsānā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā sāriputto
tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho nakulapitaraṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā sāriputto eta-
davoca- “vippasannāni kho te, gahapati, indriyāni; parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyo-
dāto. Alatta no ajja bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ savanāyā”ti?

“Kathañhi no siyā, bhante! Idānāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya
amatena abhisitto”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, gahapati, bhagavatā dhammiyā
kathāya amatena abhisitto”ti? “Idhāhaṃ, bhante, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim;
upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim. Ekamantaṃ

nisinno khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ- ‘ahamasmi, bhante, jiṇṇo vuḍḍho mahallako addhagato vayo-anupatto āturakāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko. Aniccadassāvī kho panāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato manobhāvanīyānañca bhikkhūnaṃ. Ovadatu maṃ, bhante, bhagavā; anusāsatu maṃ, bhante, bhagavā; yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

“Evaṃ vutte, maṃ, bhante, bhagavā etadavoca- ‘evametaṃ, gahapati, evametaṃ, gahapati! Āturo hāyaṃ, gahapati, kāyo aṇḍabhūto pariyaṇaddho. Yo hi, gahapati, imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttampi ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya, kimaññatra bālyā? Tasmātiha te gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- āturakāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturaṃ bhavissatīti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabban’ti. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto”ti.

“Na hi pana taṃ, gahapati, paṭibhāsi bhagavantaṃ § uttarim paṭipucchituṃ- ‘kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca, kittāvatā ca pana āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto”ti (2.0003)? “Dūratopi kho mayaṃ, bhante, āgaccheyyāma āyasmato sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa atthamaññātum. Sādhū vatāyasmantaṃyeva sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho”ti.

“Tena hi, gahapati, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmī”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato sāriputtassa paccassosi. Āyasmā sāriputto etadavoca-

“Kathañca, gahapati, āturakāyo ceva hoti, āturacitto ca? Idha, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ rūpaṃ, mama rūpan’ti pariyaṇṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ rūpaṃ, mama rūpan’ti pariyaṇṭhaṭṭhāyino taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

“Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ vedanā, mama vedanā’ti pariyaṇṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ vedanā, mama vedanā’ti pariyaṇṭhaṭṭhāyino, sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

“Saññaṃ attato samanupassati, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā saññaṃ, saññāya vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ saññā, mama saññā’ti pariyaṇṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ saññā, mama saññā’ti pariyaṇṭhaṭṭhāyino, sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

“Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ saṅkhārā, mama saṅkhārā’ti pariyaṇṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ saṅkhārā, mama saṅkhārā’ti pariyaṇṭhaṭṭhāyino, te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti. Tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

“Viññāṇaṃ (2.0004) attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ, mama viññāṇaṃ’ti pari-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ, mama viññāṇaṃ’ti pari-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino, taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, ātura-kāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca.

“Kathañca, gahapati, āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto? Idha, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ rūpaṃ, mama rūpaṃ’ti na pari-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ rūpaṃ, mama rūpaṃ’ti aperi-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino, taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokapa-ridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

“Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā vedanaṃ, na vedanāya vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ vedanā, mama vedanā’ti na pari-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ vedanā, mama vedanā’ti aperi-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino, sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka-paridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

“Na saññaṃ attato samanupassati, na saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā saññaṃ, na saññāya vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ saññā, mama saññā’ti na pari-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ saññā, mama saññā’ti aperi-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino, sā saññā vipa-riṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ saṅkhārā, mama saṅkhārā’ti na pari-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ saṅkhārā, mama saṅkhārā’ti aperi-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino, te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti. Tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

“Na (2.0005) viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. ‘Ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ, mama viññāṇaṃ’ti na pari-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa ‘ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ, mama viññāṇaṃ’ti apa-ri-yuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino, taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, āturakāyo hoti no ca āturacitto”ti.

Idamavoca āyasmā sārīputto. Attamano nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato sārīpu-ttassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Devadahasuttaṃ

2. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu § viharati devadahaṃ nāma sakyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho sambahulā pacchābhūmagamikā bhikkhū

yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocum- “icchāma mayaṃ, bhante, pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantum, pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetun”ti.

“Apalokito pana vo, bhikkhave, sārīputto”ti? “Na kho no, bhante, apalokito āyasmā sārīputto”ti. “Apaloketha, bhikkhave, sārīputtaṃ. Sārīputto, bhikkhave, paṇḍito, bhikkhūnaṃ anuggāhako sabrahmacārīnaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sārīputto bhagavato avidūre aññatarasmiṃ eḷagalāgumbe nisīno hoti. Atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā sārīputtena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ § vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavocum- “icchāma mayaṃ, āvuso sārīputta, pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantum, pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetun. Apalokito no satthā”ti.

“Santi (2.0006) hāvuso, nānāverajjagataṃ bhikkhum pañhaṃ pucchitāro-khattiyapaṇḍitāpi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitāpi gahapatipaṇḍitāpi samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso, manussā vīmaṃsakā- ‘kiṃvādī panāyasmantānaṃ § satthā kimakkhāyīti, kacci vo āyasmantānaṃ dhammā sussutā suggahitā sumanasikatā sūpadhāritā suppaṭividdhā paññāya, yathā byākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādino ceva bhagavato assatha, na ca bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyātha, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyātha, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo § gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti?

“Dūratopi kho mayaṃ, āvuso, āgaccheyyāma āyasmato sārīputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa atthamaññātuṃ. Sādhu vatāyasmantaṃyeva sārīputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho”ti. “Tena hāvuso, suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sārīputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā sārīputto etadavoca-

“Santi hāvuso, nānāverajjagataṃ bhikkhum pañhaṃ pucchitāro-khattiyapaṇḍitāpi ...pe... samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso, manussā vīmaṃsakā- ‘kiṃvādī panāyasmantānaṃ satthā kimakkhāyīti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, āvuso, evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘chandarāgavinayakkhāyī kho no, āvuso, satthā”ti.

“Evaṃ byākatēpi kho, āvuso, assuyeva uttariṃ pañhaṃ pucchitāro-khattiyapaṇḍitāpi ...pe... samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso, manussā vīmaṃsakā- ‘kismiṃ panāyasmantānaṃ chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, āvuso, evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘rūpe kho, āvuso, chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā”ti.

“Evaṃ byākatēpi kho, āvuso, assuyeva uttariṃ pañhaṃ pucchitāro-khattiyapaṇḍitāpi ...pe... samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso, manussā vīmaṃsakā- ‘kiṃ panāyasmantānaṃ ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā’ti? Evaṃ

puṭṭhā tumhe, āvuso, evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘rūpe kho, āvuso (2.0007), avigatarā-gassa § avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷā-hassa avigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu avigatarā-gassa ...pe... avigatataṇhassa tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Idaṃ kho no, āvuso, ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā”ti.

“Evaṃ byākatēpi kho, āvuso, assuyeva uttarim pañhaṃ pucchitāro- khattiyapaṇḍitāpi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitāpi gahapatipaṇḍitāpi samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso, manussā vīmaṃsakā- ‘kiṃ panāyasmantānaṃ ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, āvuso, evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘rūpe kho, āvuso, vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷā-hassa vigatataṇhassa tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Idaṃ kho no, āvuso, ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā”ti.

“Akusale cāvuso, dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme sukho vihāro abhavissa avighāto anupāyāso apariḷāho, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati pāṭikaṅkhā, nayidaṃ bhagavā akusalānaṃ (2.0008) dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeyya. Yasmā ca kho, āvuso, akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā, tasmā bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeti.

“Kusale cāvuso, dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhavissa savighāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā, nayidaṃ bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ vaṇṇeyya. Yasmā ca kho, āvuso, kusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anupāyāso apariḷāho, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati pāṭikaṅkhā, tasmā bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ vaṇṇeti”ti.

Idamavocāyasmā sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Hālidikānisuttaṃ

3. Evaṃ me sutamaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā mahākaccāno avantisu viharati kuraraghare § papāte pabbate. Atha kho hālidikāni § gahapati yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho hālidikāni gahapati āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca- “vuttamidaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggiye māgaṇḍiyapaṇṇhe-

“Okamaṃ pahāya aniketasārī,
gāme akubbaṃ § muni santhavāni §.
kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno §,
kathaṃ na viggayha janena kayirā”ti.

“Imassa nu kho, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti?

“Rūpadhātu (2.0009) kho, gahapati, viññāṇassa oko. Rūpadhāturāgavinibandhaṅca § pana viññāṇaṃ ‘okasārī’ti vuccati. Vedanādhātu kho, gahapati, viññāṇassa oko. Vedanādhāturāgavinibandhaṅca pana viññāṇaṃ ‘okasārī’ti vuccati. Saññādhātu kho, gahapati, viññāṇassa oko. Saññādhāturāgavinibandhaṅca pana viññāṇaṃ ‘okasārī’ti vuccati. Saṅkhāradhātu kho, gahapati, viññāṇassa oko. Saṅkhāradhāturāgavinibandhaṅca pana viññāṇaṃ ‘okasārī’ti vuccati. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, okasārī hoti.

“Kathaṅca, gahapati, anokasārī hoti? Rūpadhātuyā kho, gahapati, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī § yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā § cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnaṃ ulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃ katā § āyatimaṃ anuppādadhammā. Tasmā tathāgato ‘anokasārī’ti vuccati. Vedanādhātuyā kho,

gahapati... saññādhātuyā kho, gahapati... sañkhāradhātuyā kho, gahapati... viññāṇadhātuyā kho, gahapati, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnaṃ tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Tasmā tathāgato ‘anokasārī’ti vuccati. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, anokasārī hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, nīketasārī hoti? Rūpanimittanīketavisāravīnībandhā kho, gahapati, ‘nīketasārī’ti vuccati. Saddanimitta ...pe ... gandhanimitta... rasanimitta... phoṭṭhabbanimitta... dhammanimittanīketavisāravīnībandhā kho, gahapati, ‘nīketasārī’ti vuccati. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, nīketasārī hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, anīketasārī hoti? Rūpanimittanīketavisāravīnībandhā kho, gahapati, tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnaṃ tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Tasmā tathāgato ‘anīketasārī’ti vuccati. Saddanimitta... gandhanimitta... rasanimitta... phoṭṭhabbanimitta... dhammanimittanīketavisāravīnībandhā kho, gahapati, tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnaṃ tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Tasmā (2.0010) tathāgato ‘anīketasārī’ti vuccati. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, anīketasārī hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, gāme santhavajāto § hoti? Idha, gahapati, ekacco gihīhi § saṃsaṭṭho viharati sahanandī sahasokī, sukhitesu sukhitō, dukkhitesu dukkhito, uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu yogaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, gāme santhavajāto hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, gāme na santhavajāto hoti? Idha, gahapati, bhikkhu gihīhi asaṃsaṭṭho viharati na sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhitō na dukkhitesu dukkhito, uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, gāme na santhavajāto hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, kāmehi aritto hoti? Idha, gahapati, ekacco kāmesu avigatārāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparīḷāho avigatataṇho. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, kāmehi aritto hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, kāmehi ritto hoti? Idha, gahapati, ekacco kāmesu vīgatārāgo hoti vīgatatachando vīgatapemo vīgatapipāso vīgataparīḷāho vīgatataṇho. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, kāmehi ritto hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, purakkharāno hoti? Idha, gahapati, ekaccassa evaṃ hoti- ‘evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃvedano siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsañño siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsañkhāro siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan’ti. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, purakkharāno hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, apurakkharāno hoti? Idha, gahapati, ekaccassa na evaṃ hoti- ‘evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃvedano siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsañño siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsañkhāro siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan’ti. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, apurakkharāno hoti.

“Kathañca (2.0011), gahapati, kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā hoti? Idha, gahapati, ekacco evarūpiṃ kathaṃ kattā hoti- ‘na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājā-

nāsi; ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi. Kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi? Micchāpaṭipanno tvamasī; ahamasmi sammāpaṭipanno. Pure vacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca; pacchā vacanīyaṃ pure avaca. Sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te. Adhi-ciṅṅaṃ te viparāvattaṃ. Āropito te vādo; cara vādappamokkhāya. Niggahitosi; nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosīti. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā hoti.

“Kathañca, gahapati, kathaṃ na viggayha janena kattā hoti? Idha, gahapati, bhikkhu na evarūpiṃ kathaṃ kattā hoti- ‘na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi ...pe... nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosīti. Evaṃ kho, gahapati, kathaṃ na viggayha janena kattā hoti.

“Iti kho, gahapati, yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggiye māgaṇḍiyapañhe-

“Okāṃ pahāya aniketasārī,
gāme akubbaṃ munisanthavāni;
kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno,
kathaṃ na viggayha janena kayirā”ti.

“Imassa kho, gahapati, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyahāliddikānisuttaṃ

4. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā mahākaccāno avantisu viharati kuraraghare papāte pabbate. Atha kho hāliddikāni gahapati yenāyasmā mahākaccāno ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho hāliddikāni gahapati āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca- “vuttamidaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā sakkapañhe- ‘ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā, te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānan”ti.

“Imassa nu kho, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti?

“Rūpadhātuyā (2.0012) kho, gahapati, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati.

“Vedanādhātuyā kho, gahapati... saññādhātuyā kho, gahapati... saṅkhāradhātuyā kho, gahapati... viññādhātuyā kho, gahapati, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati.

“Iti kho, gahapati, yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā sakkapañhe- ‘ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānan”ti.

“Imassa kho, gahapati, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Samādhisuttaṃ

5. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anā-thapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “samādhiṃ, bhikkhave, bhāvētha; samāhito, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti? Rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca, vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca, saññāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca, saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca, viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca”.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, rūpassa samudayo, ko vedanāya samudayo, ko saññāya samudayo, ko saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo, ko viññāṇassa samudayo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati.

“Kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati? Rūpaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa rūpaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī. Yā rūpe nandī tadupādānaṃ. Tassupādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti; jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

“Vedanaṃ (2.0013) abhinandati ...pe... saññaṃ abhinandati... saṅkhāre abhinandati... viññāṇaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa viññāṇaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī. Yā viññāṇe nandī tadupādānaṃ. Tassupādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti; jātipaccayā ...pe... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

“Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpassa samudayo; ayaṃ vedanāya samudayo; ayaṃ saññāya samudayo; ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo; ayaṃ viññāṇassa samudayo.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, rūpassa atthaṅgamo, ko vedanāya... ko saññāya... ko saṅkhārānaṃ... ko viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo?

Idha, bhikkhave, nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati.

“Kiñca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati? Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa rūpaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandī sā nirujjhati. Tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho; upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho ...pe... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

“Vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosā tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandī sā nirujjhati. Tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho; upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho ...pe... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

“Saññaṃ nābhinandati ...pe... saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandī sā nirujjhati. Tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho; upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho ...pe... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

“Viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa viññāṇaṃ ana-

bhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandī sā nirujjhati.
Tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho ...pe... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkha-
ndhassa nirodho hoti.

ayaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo, ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ atthaṅgamo, ayaṃ viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭisallāṇasuttaṃ

6. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Paṭisallāṇe, bhikkhave, yogamāpajjatha. Paṭisallīṇo, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti? Rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca, vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca, saññāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca, saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca, viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca ...”pe... (yathā paṭhamasutte tathā vitthāretabbo.) Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Upādāparitassanāsuttaṃ

7. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Upādāparitassanañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi anupādā-
aparitassanañca. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti, kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, upādāparitassanā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati.

“Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā attānaṃ. Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati.

“Saññaṃ (2.0015) attato samanupassati ...pe... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ. Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti. Tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati.

“Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti

viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaṇuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, upādāparitassanā hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, anupādā-apatitassanā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmaṇuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa na rūpavipariṇāmaṇuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso apariyādānā na cevuttāsavā § hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati.

“Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā vedanaṃ, na vedanāya vā attānaṃ. Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmaṇuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa na vedanāvipariṇāmaṇuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti (2.0016). Cetaso apariyādānā na cevuttāsavā hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati.

“Na saññaṃ ...pe... na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ. Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti. Tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na saṅkhāravipariṇāmaṇuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa na saṅkhāravipariṇāmaṇuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso apariyādānā na cevuttāsavā hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati.

“Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ ...pe... tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññāṇavipariṇāmaṇuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa na viññāṇavipariṇāmaṇuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso apariyādānā na cevuttāsavā hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, anupādā-apatitassanaṃ hoti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya-upādāparitassanāsuttaṃ

8. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Upādāparitassanaṅca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi anupādā-apatitassanaṅca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... kathaṅca, bhikkhave, upādāparitassanā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Vedanaṃ etaṃ mama ...pe... saññaṃ etaṃ mama... saṅkhāre etaṃ

mama... viññāṇaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, upādāparitassanā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, anupādā-aparitassanā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa (2.0017) rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Vedanaṃ netam mama... saññaṃ netam mama... sañkhāre netam mama... viññāṇaṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, anupādā-aparitassanā hoti”ti. Aṭṭhamam.

9. Kālattaya-aniccasuttaṃ

9. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ; ko pana vādo paccuppanna! Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppanna rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Vedanā aniccā ...pe... saññā aniccā... sañkhārā aniccā atītānāgatā; ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ! Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu sañkhāresu anapekkho hoti; anāgate sañkhāre nābhinandati; paccuppannānaṃ sañkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ; ko pana vādo paccuppanna! Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppanna viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Kālattayadukkhassuttaṃ

10. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ atītānāgataṃ; ko pana vādo paccuppanna! Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppanna rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Vedanā dukkhā... saññā dukkhā... sañkhārā dukkhā... viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ atītānāgataṃ; ko pana vādo paccuppanna! Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppanna viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Kālattaya-anattasuttaṃ

11. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0018). “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anattā atītānāgataṃ; ko

pana vādo paccuppanassa! Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppanassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Vedanā anattā... saññā anattā... saṅkhārā anattā... viññāṇaṃ anattā atītānāgataṃ; ko pana vādo paccuppanassa! Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmimṃ anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppanassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Nakulapituvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Nakulapitā devadahā, dvepi hāliddikāni ca;
samādhipaṭisallāṇā, upādāparitassanā duve;
atītānāgatapaccuppanā, vaggo tena pavuccati.

2. Aniccavaggo

1. Aniccasuttaṃ

12. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- sāvattiyaṃ. Tatra kho ...pe... “rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimṃpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmimṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dukkhasuttaṃ

13. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ, vedanā dukkhā, saññā dukkhā, saṅkhārā dukkhā, viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Anattasuttaṃ

14. Sāvattinidānaṃ (2.0019). “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimṃpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmimṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Yadaniccasuttaṃ

15. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā aniccā. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saññā aniccā ...pe... saṅkhārā aniccā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti” ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Yaṃdukkhasuttaṃ

16. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ. Yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā dukkhā... saññā dukkhā... saṅkhārā dukkhā... viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Yadanattāsuttaṃ

17. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anattā. Yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā anattā... saññā anattā... saṅkhārā anattā... viññāṇaṃ anattā (2.0020). Yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti” ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

Yopi hetu yopi paccayo saṅkhārānaṃ uppādāya, sopi anicco. Aniccasambhūtā, bhikkhave, saṅkhārā kuto niccā bhavissanti! Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya, sopi anicco. Aniccasambhūtaṃ, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ kuto niccaṃ bhavissati! Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sahetudukkhasuttaṃ

19. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya, sopi dukkho. Dukkhasambhūtaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati! Vedanā dukkhā... saññā dukkhā... saṅkhārā dukkhā... viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya, sopi dukkho. Dukkhasambhūtaṃ, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati! Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Atthamaṃ.

9. Sahetu-anattasuttaṃ

20. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anattā. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya, sopi anattā. Anattasambhūtaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ kuto attā bhavissati! Vedanā anattā... saññā anattā... saṅkhārā anattā... viññāṇaṃ anattā. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya, sopi anattā. Anattasambhūtaṃ, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati! Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Ānandasuttaṃ

21. Sāvattthiyaṃ (2.0021) ... ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “nirodho nirodho’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamesānaṃ kho, bhante, dhammānaṃ nirodho § ‘nirodho’ti vuccati”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, ānanda, aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhamaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ. Tassa nirodho § ‘nirodho’ti vuccati. Vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhamaṃ nirodhadhammā. Tassā nirodho ‘nirodho’ti vuccati. Saññā... saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhamaṃ nirodhadhammā. Tesaṃ nirodho ‘nirodho’ti vuccati. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhamaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ. Tassa nirodho ‘nirodho’ti vuccati. Imesaṃ kho, ānanda, dhammānaṃ nirodho ‘nirodho’ti vuccati”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Aniccavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā, yadaniccāpare tayo;
hetunāpi tayo vuttā, ānandena ca te dasāti.

3. Bhāravaggo

1. Bhārasuttaṃ

22. Sāvattiyam ... tatra kho ... “bhārañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi bhārahārañca bhārādānañca bhāranikkhepanañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, bhāro? Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacanīyam. Katame pañca? Rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, sañkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho; ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhāro”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, bhārahāro (2.0022)? Puggalo tissa vacanīyam. Yvāyam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto; ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhārahāro.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, bhārādānaṃ? Yāyam taṇhā ponobhavikā § nandīrāgasahagatā § tatratrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ- kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhava-taṇhā. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhārādānaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, bhāranikkhepanaṃ? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhāranikkhepanaṃ”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna § sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, bhārahāro ca puggalo;
bhārādānaṃ dukkhaṃ loke, bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ.

“Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ, aññaṃ bhāraṃ anādiya;
samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha §, nicchāto parinibbuto”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pariññasuttaṃ

23. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Pariññeyye ca, bhikkhave, dhamme desessāmi pariññañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, pariññeyyā dhammā? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, pariññeyyo dhammo, vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo, saññā pariññeyyo dhammo, sañkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo, viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, pariññeyyā dhammā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, pariññā? Yo, bhikkhave, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, pariññā”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Abhijānasuttaṃ

24. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ

appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya; vedanaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayāṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya; saññaṃ anabhijānaṃ... saṅkhāre anabhijānaṃ (2.0023) aparijānaṃ avirājayāṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya; viññānaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayāṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Rūpañca kho, bhikkhave, abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayāṃ pajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya; vedanaṃ abhijānaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayāṃ pajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Chandarāgasuttaṃ

25. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, rūpasmim chandarāgo taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ. Yo vedanāya chandarāgo taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yo saññāya chandarāgo taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ sā saññā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgo taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yo viññānasmim chandarāgo taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ viññānaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhamman”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Assādasuttaṃ

26. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Pubbeva § me, bhikkhave, sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva § sato etadahosi- ‘ko nu kho rūpassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Ko saññāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Ko saṅkhārānaṃ assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Ko viññāṇassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, etadahosi- ‘yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo. Yo rūpasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ (2.0024), ayaṃ vedanāya assādo §. Yaṃ vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati ...pe... yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo. Yaṃ § saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādīnavo. Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo. Yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo. Yo viññānasmim chandarāgavinayo

chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ”.

“Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsiṃ, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsiṃ §. Yato ca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ; athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsiṃ. Ñāṇañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi- ‘akuppā me vimutti §; ayamantimā jāti; natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiya-assādasuttaṃ

27. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Rūpassāhaṃ, bhikkhave, assādapariyesanaṃ acarīṃ. Yo rūpassa assādo tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatā rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Rūpassāhaṃ, bhikkhave, ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acarīṃ. Yo rūpassa ādīnavo tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatā rūpassa ādīnavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Rūpassāhaṃ, bhikkhave, nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarīṃ. Yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatā rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ. Vedanāyāhaṃ, bhikkhave... saññāyāhaṃ, bhikkhave... saṅkhārānāhaṃ (2.0025), bhikkhave... viññāṇassāhaṃ, bhikkhave, assādapariyesanaṃ acarīṃ. Yo viññāṇassa assādo tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatā viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Viññāṇassāhaṃ, bhikkhave, ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acarīṃ. Yo viññāṇassa ādīnavo tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatā viññāṇassa ādīnavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Viññāṇassāhaṃ, bhikkhave, nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarīṃ. Yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatā viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ. Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsiṃ ...pe... abbhaññāsiṃ. Ñāṇañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi- ‘akuppā me vimutti §; ayamantimā jāti; natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiya-assādasuttaṃ

28. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “No cedaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpassa assādo abhaviṣṣa nayidaṃ sattā rūpassiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, atthi rūpassa assādo, tasmā sattā rūpassiṃ sārājanti. No cedaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpassa ādīnavo abhaviṣṣa nayidaṃ sattā rūpassiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, atthi rūpassa ādīnavo, tasmā sattā rūpassiṃ nibbindanti. No cedaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa nayidaṃ sattā rūpassiṃ nissareyyuṃ. Yasmā ca

kho, bhikkhave, atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā rūpassa nissaranti. No cedaṃ, bhikkhave, vedanāya ...pe... no cedaṃ, bhikkhave, saññāya ... no cedaṃ, bhikkhave, saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti. No cedaṃ, bhikkhave, viññāṇassa assādo abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, atthi viññāṇassa assādo, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājanti. No cedaṃ, bhikkhave, viññāṇassa ādīnavo abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, atthi viññāṇassa ādīnavo, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti. No cedaṃ, bhikkhave, viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmā nissareyyuṃ (2.0026). Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, atthi viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmā nissaranti.

“Yāvakiṅkaṃ, bhikkhave, sattā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṅkaṃ assādato ādīnavaṅkaṃ ādīnavato nissaraṇaṅkaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhhaññaṃsu §; neva tāva, bhikkhave, sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā viṣaṃyuttā vipparamuttā vimariyādīkatena cetasā vihariṃsu. Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, sattā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṅkaṃ assādato ādīnavaṅkaṃ ādīnavato nissaraṇaṅkaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhhaññaṃsu; atha, bhikkhave, sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā viṣaṃyuttā vipparamuttā vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharanti”. Sattamaṃ.

8. Abhinandanasuttaṃ

29. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo vedanaṃ abhinandati... yo saññaṃ abhinandati... yo saṅkhāre abhinandati... yo viññāṇaṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo

nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Uppādasuttaṃ

30. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo vedanāya ...pe... yo saññāya ...pe... yo saṅkhārānaṃ ...pe... yo viññāṇassa (2.0027) uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo vedanāya ...pe... yo saññāya... yo saṅkhārānaṃ... yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Aghamūlasuttaṃ

31. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Aghañca, bhikkhave, desessāmi aghamūlañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca bhikkhave aghaṃ? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aghaṃ, vedanā aghaṃ, saññā aghaṃ, saṅkhārā aghaṃ, viññāṇaṃ aghaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, aghaṃ. Katamañca, bhikkhave, aghamūlaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā § tatratrābhinandini; seyyathidaṃ- kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, aghamūlan”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Pabhaṅgusuttaṃ

32. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pabhaṅguñca, bhikkhave, desessāmi appabhaṅguñca. Taṃ suṇātha. Kiñca, bhikkhave, pabhaṅgu, kiṃ appabhaṅgu? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, pabhaṅgu. Yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, idaṃ appabhaṅgu. Vedanā pabhaṅgu. Yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, idaṃ appabhaṅgu. Saññā pabhaṅgu... saṅkhārā pabhaṅgu. Yo tesam nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, idaṃ appabhaṅgu. Viññāṇaṃ pabhaṅgu. Yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, idaṃ appabhaṅgū”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Bhāravaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Bhāraṃ pariññaṃ abhijānaṃ, chandarāgaṃ catutthakaṃ;
assādā ca tayo vuttā, abhinandanamaṭṭhamaṃ;
uppādaṃ aghamūlañca, ekādasamo pabhaṅgūti.

4. Natumhākaṃvaggo

1. Natumhākaṃsuttaṃ

33. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0028). “Yaṃ, bhikkhave, na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñca, bhikkhave, na tumhākaṃ? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Saññā na tumhākaṃ... sañkhārā na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha. Te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati”.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yaṃ imasmiṃ jetavane tiṇakaṭṭhasākāpālāsaṃ taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya. Api nu tumhākaṃ eva-massa- ‘amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karoti”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Na hi no etuṃ, bhante, attā vā attaniyaṃ vā”ti. “Eva-meva kho, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Saññā na tumhākaṃ... sañkhārā na tumhākaṃ... viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati”ti. Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutīyanatumhākaṃsuttaṃ

34. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yaṃ, bhikkhave, na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñca, bhikkhave, na tumhākaṃ? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā na tumhākaṃ... saññā na tumhākaṃ... sañkhārā na tumhākaṃ... viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Yaṃ, bhikkhave, na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha. Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati”ti. Dutīyāṃ.

3. Aññatarabhikkhusuttaṃ

35. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ (nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu; yamaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho, appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, anuseti, tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati; yaṃ nānuseti, na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati”ti. “Aññātaṃ, bhagavā; aññātaṃ, sugatā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ ce, bhante, anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ

ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Saññaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Saṅkhāre ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Rūpaṃ ce, bhante, nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce... saññaṃ ce... saṅkhāre ce... viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ ce, bhikkhu, anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce... saññaṃ ce... saṅkhāre ce... viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Rūpaṃ ce, bhikkhu, nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce... saññaṃ ce... saṅkhāre ce... viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena, bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ daṭṭhabbo”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacira-sseva- yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tadanuttaṃ- brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. “Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-aññatarabhikkhusuttaṃ

36. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā (2.0030) saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, anuseti taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Yaṃ nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati”ti. “Aññātaṃ, bhagavā; aññātaṃ, sugatā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ ce, bhante, anuseti taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce anuseti... saññaṃ ce anuseti... saṅkhāre ce anuseti... viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Rūpaṃ ce, bhante, nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti... saññaṃ ce nānuseti... saṅkhāre ce nānuseti... viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ ce, bhikkhu, anuseti taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ

anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce, bhikkhu... saññaṃ ce, bhikkhu... saṅkhāre ce, bhikkhu... viññāṇaṃ ce, bhikkhu, anuseti taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Rūpaṃ ce, bhikkhu, nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti... saññaṃ ce nānuseti... saṅkhāre ce nānuseti... viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati; yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Ānandasuttaṃ

37. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Sace (2.0031) taṃ, ānanda, evaṃ puccheyyumaṃ- ‘katamesaṃ, āvuso ānanda, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa § aññathattaṃ paññāyatī’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭho tvamaṃ, ānanda, kinti byākareyyāsī’ti? “Sace maṃ, bhante, evaṃ puccheyyumaṃ- ‘katamesaṃ, āvuso ānanda, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatī’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ, bhante, evaṃ byākareyyamaṃ- ‘rūpassa kho, āvuso, uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatī’ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ, bhante, evaṃ byākareyyan”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, ānanda! Rūpassa kho, ānanda, uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imesaṃ kho, ānanda, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatīti. Evaṃ puṭṭho tvamaṃ, ānanda, evaṃ byākareyyāsī’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiya-ānandasuttaṃ

38. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Sace taṃ, ānanda, evaṃ puccheyyumaṃ- ‘katamesaṃ, āvuso ānanda, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha? Katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati? Katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatī’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭho tvamaṃ, ānanda, kinti byākareyyāsī’ti? “Sace maṃ, bhante, evaṃ puccheyyumaṃ- ‘katamesaṃ,

āvuso ānanda, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha? Katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyissati (2.0032), vayo paññāyissati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati? Katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati'ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ, bhante, evaṃ byākareyyaṃ- 'yaṃ kho, āvuso, rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ; tassa uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā; tassā uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ÷hitāya aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Yā saññā... ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā; tesaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ; tassa uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha”.

“Yaṃ kho, āvuso, rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ; tassa uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā; tassā uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ÷hitāya aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Yā saññā ...pe... ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā; tesaṃ uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ; tassa uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati.

“Yaṃ kho, āvuso, rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ; tassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā ...pe... yā saññā... ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā; tesaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati'ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ, bhante, evaṃ byākareyyan”ti.

“Sādhu (2.0033), sādhu, ānanda! Yaṃ kho, ānanda, rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ; tassa uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ÷hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Yā vedanā ... yā saññā... ye saṅkhārā... yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ

paññāyissati, ʒhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati.

“Yaṃ kho, ānanda, rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ; tassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ʒhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā... yā saññā... ye saṅkhārā... yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ; tassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ʒhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imesaṃ kho, ānanda, dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ʒhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ, ānanda, evaṃ byākareyyāsi”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anudhammasuttaṃ

39. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. “Dhammānudhammappaṭipannassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ayamanudhammo hoti yaṃ rūpe nibbidābahulo § vihareyya, vedanāya nibbidābahulo vihareyya, saññā nibbidābahulo vihareyya, saṅkhāresu nibbidābahulo vihareyya, viññāṇe nibbidābahulo vihareyya. Yo rūpe nibbidābahulo viharanto, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu nibbidābahulo viharanto, viññāṇe nibbidābahulo viharanto rūpaṃ parijānāti, vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ parijānāti, so rūpaṃ parijānaṃ, vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanā, parimuccati saññāya (2.0034), parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya-anudhammasuttaṃ

40. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. “Dhammānudhammappaṭipannassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ayamanudhammo hoti yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya ...pe... parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Tatiya-anudhammasuttaṃ

41. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. “Dhammānudhammappaṭipannassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ayamanudhammo hoti yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī vihareyya ...pe... parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Catuttha-anudhammasuttaṃ

42. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. “Dhammānudhammappaṭipannassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ayamanudhammo hoti yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya. Yo rūpe anattānupassī viharanto ...pe... rūpaṃ parijānāti, vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ parijānāti, so rūpaṃ parijānaṃ, vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati

saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarā-maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmī”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Natumhākaṃvaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Natumhākena dve vuttā, bhikkhūhi apare duve;
ānandena ca dve vuttā, anudhammehi dve dukāti.

5. Attadīpavaggo

1. Attadīpasuttaṃ

43. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0035). “Attadīpā, bhikkhave, viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā. Attadīpānaṃ, bhikkhave, viharataṃ attasaraṇānaṃ anaññasaraṇānaṃ, dhammadīpānaṃ dhammasaraṇānaṃ anaññasaraṇānaṃ yoni upaparikkhitabbā. Kiṃjātikā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, kiṃpahotikā”ti?

“Kiṃjātikā ca, bhikkhave, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, kiṃpahotikā? Idha, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati, aññathā ca hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā attānaṃ. Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati, aññathā ca hoti. Tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Saññaṃ attato samanupassati... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati, aññathā ca hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

“Rūpassa tveva, bhikkhave, aniccataṃ veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ pubbe ceva rūpaṃ etarahi ca sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti, evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti. Tesam pahānā na paritassati, aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati, sukhavihārī bhikkhu ‘tadaṅganibbuto’ti vuccati. Vedanāya tveva, bhikkhave, aniccataṃ veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ, pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammāti, evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ (2.0036) sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupā-

yāsā te pahīyanti. Tesam pahānā na paritassati, aparitassam sukham viharati, sukhavihārī bhikkhu ‘tadaṅganibbuto’ti vuccati. Saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ tveva, bhikkhave, aniccataṃ veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ, pubbe ceva saṅkhārā etarahi ca sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammāti, evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahīyanti. Tesam pahānā na paritassati, aparitassam sukham viharati, sukhavihārī bhikkhu ‘tadaṅganibbuto’ti vuccati. Viññāṇassa tveva, bhikkhave, aniccataṃ veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ, pubbe ceva viññāṇaṃ etarahi ca sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti, evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahīyanti. Tesam pahānā na paritassati, aparitassam sukham viharati, sukhavihārī bhikkhu ‘tadaṅganibbuto’ti vuccati”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭipadāsuttaṃ

44. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sakkāyasamudayaagāminiṅca vo, bhikkhave, paṭipadaṃ desessāmi, sakkāyanirodhagāminiṅca paṭipadaṃ. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyasamudayaagāminiṃ paṭipadā? Idha, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ attato... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘sakkāyasamudayaagāminiṃ paṭipadā, sakkāyasamudayaagāminiṃ paṭipadā’ti. Iti hidaṃ, bhikkhave, vuccati ‘dukkhasamudayaagāminiṃ samanupassanā’ti. Ayamevettha attho”.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā? Idha, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto, na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ (2.0037); na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ attato... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā, sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā’ti. Iti hidaṃ, bhikkhave, vuccati ‘dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ samanupassanā’ti. Ayamevettha attho”-ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Aniccasuttaṃ

45. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evameva yathā-

bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Vedanā aniccā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Rūpadhātuyā ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi, vedanādhātuyā ...pe... saññādhātuyā... saṅkhāradhātuyā... viññādhātuyā ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi. Vimuttattā t̥hitaṃ. T̥hitattā santusitaṃ §. Santusitattā na paritassati. Aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāti” ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-aniccasuttaṃ

46. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā aniccā... saññā aniccā... saṅkhārā aniccā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ”.

“Evametaṃ (2.0038) yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato pubbantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti. Pubbantānudiṭṭhinaṃ asati, aparantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti. Aparantānudiṭṭhinaṃ asati, thāmaso § parāmāso na hoti. Thāmase § parāmāse asati rūpasmiṃ... vedanāya ... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇasmiṃ cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Vimuttattā t̥hitaṃ. T̥hitattā santusitaṃ. Santusitattā na paritassati. Aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāti” ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Samanupassanāsuttaṃ

47. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitam attānaṃ samanupassamānā samanupassanti, sabbete pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti, etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ. Katame pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ”.

“Iti ayañceva samanupassanā ‘asmī’ ti cassa avigataṃ § hoti. ‘Asmī’ ti kho pana, bhikkhave, avigate pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ avakkanti hoti- cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassa. Atthi, bhikkhave, mano,

atthi dhammā, atthi avijjādhātu. Avijjāsamphassajena, bhikkhave, vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa ‘asmītipissa hoti; ‘ayamahamasmītipissa hoti; ‘bhavissan’tipissa hoti; ‘na bhavissan’tipissa hoti; ‘rūpī bhavissan’tipissa hoti; ‘arūpī bhavissan’tipissa hoti; ‘saññī bhavissan’tipissa hoti; ‘asaññī bhavissan’tipissa hoti; ‘nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan’tipissa hoti”.

“Tiṭṭhanteva (2.0039) kho §, bhikkhave, tattheva § pañcindriyāni. Athettha sutavato ariyasāvakassa avijjā pahiyati, vijjā uppajjati. Tassa avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā ‘asmītipissa na hoti; ‘ayamahamasmītipissa na hoti; ‘bhavissan’ti... ‘na bhavissan’ti... rūpī... arūpī ... saññī... asaññī... ‘nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan’tipissa na hoti”-ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Khandhasuttaṃ

48. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pañca, bhikkhave, khandhe desessāmi, pañcupādānakkhandhe ca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, pañcakkhandhā? Yaṃ kiñci, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhando. Yā kāci vedanā ...pe... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā ...pe... ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, pañcakkhandhā”.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, pañcupādānakkhandhā? Yaṃ kiñci, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ...pe... yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādāniyaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati rūpupādānakkhandho. Yā kāci vedanā ...pe... yā dūre santike vā sāsavā upādāniyā, ayaṃ vuccati vedanupādānakkhandho. Yā kāci saññā ...pe... yā dūre santike vā sāsavā upādāniyā, ayaṃ vuccati saññupādānakkhandho. Ye keci saṅkhārā ...pe... sāsavā upādāniyā, ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārupādānakkhandho. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ...pe... yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādāniyaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime

kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho soṇo gahapatiputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami (2.004 ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho soṇaṃ gahapatiputtaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Ye hi keci, soṇa, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena ‘seyyohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; ‘sadisohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; ‘hīnohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā? Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya vipariṇāmadhammāya ‘seyyohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; ‘sadisohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; ‘hīnohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā? Aniccāya saññāya... aniccehi saṅkhārehi dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi ‘seyyohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; ‘sadisohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; ‘hīnohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā? Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena ‘seyyohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; ‘sadisohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; ‘hīnohamasmi’ti vā samanupassanti; kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā?

“Ye ca kho keci, soṇa, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena ‘seyyohamasmi’tipi na samanupassanti; ‘sadisohamasmi’tipi na samanupassanti; ‘hīnohamasmi’tipi na samanupassanti; kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ dassanā? Aniccāya vedanāya... aniccāya saññāya... aniccehi saṅkhārehi... aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena ‘seyyohamasmi’tipi na samanupassanti; ‘sadisohamasmi’tipi na samanupassanti; ‘hīnohamasmi’tipi na samanupassanti; kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ dassanā?

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, soṇa, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ-‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”... “saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ-‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Tasmātiha (2.0041), soṇa, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evamevamaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

“Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evamevamaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

“Evaṃ passaṃ, soṇa, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasoṇasuttam

50. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalanda-
ndakanivāpe. Atha kho soṇo gahapatiputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasa-
ṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho
soṇam gahapatiputtam bhagavā etadavoca-

“Ye hi keci, soṇa, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā rūpaṃ nappajānanti, rūpasamu-
dayaṃ nappajānanti, rūpanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ
nappajānanti; vedanaṃ nappajānanti, vedanāsamudayaṃ nappajānanti, vedanā-
nirodhaṃ nappajānanti, vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; saññaṃ
nappajānanti ...pe... saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti,
saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajā-
nanti; viññāṇaṃ nappajānanti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, viññāṇani-
rodhaṃ nappajānanti, viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te,
soṇa, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu vā
brāhmaṇasammata, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ
vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

“Ye (2.0042) ca kho keci, soṇa, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā rūpaṃ pajānanti, rūpa-
samudayaṃ pajānanti, rūpanirodhaṃ pajānanti, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ
pajānanti; vedanaṃ pajānanti ...pe... saññaṃ pajānanti... saṅkhāre pajānanti...
viññāṇaṃ pajānanti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānanti, viññāṇanirodhaṃ pajānanti,
viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te ca kho me, soṇa, samaṇā vā
brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasa-
mmata, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva
dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Nandikkhayasuttam

51. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Aniccaññeva, bhikkhave, bhikkhu rūpaṃ aniccanti
passati. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Sammā passaṃ nibbindati. Nandikkhayā rāga-
kkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. Nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimu-
ttanti vuccati. Aniccaññeva, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vedanaṃ aniccanti passati. Sāssa
hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Sammā passaṃ nibbindati. Nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāga-
kkhayā nandikkhayo. Nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Ani-
cceyeva, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saññaṃ aniccanti passati ...pe... anicceyeva
bhikkhave, bhikkhu saṅkhāre aniccāti passati. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Sammā
passaṃ nibbindati. Nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. Nandirā-
gakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Aniccaññeva, bhikkhave, bhikkhu
viññāṇaṃ aniccanti passati. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Sammā passaṃ nibbindati.
Nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. Nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ
vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutīyanandikkhayasuttaṃ

52. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, yoniso manasi karoṭha, rūpāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto, rūpāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati. Nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. Nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Vedanaṃ, bhikkhave, yoniso manasi karoṭha, vedanāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. Vedanaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yoniso manasi (2.0043) karonto, vedanāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedanāya nibbindati. Nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. Nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Saññaṃ bhikkhave... sañkhāre, bhikkhave, yoniso manasi karoṭha, sañkhārāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. Sañkhāre, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto, sañkhārāniccataṃ yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto sañkhāresu nibbindati. Nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. Nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Viññāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yoniso manasi karoṭha, viññāṇāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. Viññāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto, viññāṇāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati. Nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. Nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati” ti. Dasamaṃ.

Attadīpavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Attadīpā paṭipadā, dve ca honti aniccatā;
samanupassanā khandhā, dve soṇā dve nandikkhayena cāti.

Mūlapaṇṇāsako samatto.

Tassa mūlapaṇṇāsakassa vagguddānaṃ-

Nakulapitā anicco ca, bhāro natumhākena ca;
attadīpena paññāso, paṭhamo tena pavuccatīti.

6. Upayavaggo

1. Upayasuttaṃ

53. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ. “Upayo §, bhikkhave, avimutto, anupayo vimutto. Rūpupayaṃ § vā, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpappatiṭṭhaṃ (2.0044) nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya.

Vedanupayaṃ vā ...pe... saññupayaṃ vā ...pe... saṅkhārupayaṃ vā, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, saṅkhārāmmaṇaṃ saṅkhārappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya”.

“Yo, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahamaññatra rūpā aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā paññāpessāmi’ti, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Rūpadhātuyā ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti. Rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatāmmaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Vedanādhātuyā ce, bhikkhave... saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave... saṅkhāradhātuyā ce bhikkhave... viññāṇadhātuyā ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti. Rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatāmmaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Tadappatiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhaṃ anabhisāṅkhaccavimuttaṃ. Vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ. Ṭhitattā santusitaṃ. Santusitattā na paritassati. Aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmācariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bījasuttaṃ

54. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, bījajātāni. Katamāni pañca? Mūlabījaṃ, khandhabījaṃ, aggabījaṃ, phalubījaṃ, bījabījaññeva pañcamaṃ. Imāni cassu, bhikkhave, pañca bījajātāni akhaṇḍāni apūtikāni avātātapahatāni sārādāni sukhasayitāni, pathavī § ca nāssa, āpo ca nāssa; api numāni §, bhikkhave, pañca bījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyun”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Imāni cassu, bhikkhave, pañca bījajātāni akhaṇḍāni ...pe... sukhasayitāni, pathavī ca assa, āpo ca assa; api numāni, bhikkhave, pañca bījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyun”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, pathavīdhātu, evaṃ catasso viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo daṭṭhabbā. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, āpodhātu, evaṃ nandirāgo daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, pañca bījajātāni, evaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāhāraṃ daṭṭhabbam”.

“Rūpupayaṃ (2.0045), bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, rūpāmmaṇaṃ rūpappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya. Vedanupayaṃ vā, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya ...pe... saññupayaṃ vā, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya ...pe... saṅkhārupayaṃ vā, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, saṅkhārāmmaṇaṃ saṅkhārappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya.

“Yo, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahamaññatra rūpā aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā paññāpessāmi’ti, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Rūpadhātuyā ceva, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti. Rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatāmmaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Vedanādhātuyā ce... saññādhātuyā ce... saṅkhāradhātuyā ce... viññāṇadhātuyā ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti. Rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatāmmaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Tadappatiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhaṃ anabhisāṅkhaccavimuttaṃ. Vimuttattā

ṭhitam. Ṭhitattā santusitam. Santusitattā na paritassati. Aparitassam paccatta-
ññeva parinibbāyati. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, katam karaṇīyam,
nāparam itthattāyā’ ti pajānāti” ti. Dutiyam.

3. Udānasuttam

55. Sāvattthinidānam. Tatra kho bhagavā udānam udānesi- “no cassam, no ca
me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati” ti- evam adhimuccamāno bhikkhu
chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānī” ti. Evam vutte, aññataro bhikkhu bhaga-
vantam etadavoca- “yathā katham pana, bhante, ‘no cassam, no ca me siyā,
nābhavissa, na me bhavissati” ti- evam adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya ora-
mbhāgiyāni saṃyojanānī” ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ...pe... sappurisa-
dhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantam vā attānam; attani vā
rūpam, rūpasmim vā attānam. Vedanam... saññam... saṅkhāre... viññānam
attato samanupassati, viññānavantam vā attānam; attani vā viññānam, viññā-
nasmim vā attānam.

“So (2.0046) aniccam rūpam ‘aniccam rūpan’ ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti,
aniccam vedanam ‘aniccā vedanā’ ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti, aniccam saññam
‘aniccā saññā’ ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti, anicce saṅkhāre ‘aniccā saṅkhārā’ ti
yathābhūtam nappajānāti, aniccam viññānam ‘aniccam viññānan’ ti yathābhūtam
nappajānāti.

“Dukkham rūpam ‘dukkham rūpan’ ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti, dukkham veda-
nam... dukkham saññam... dukkhe saṅkhāre... dukkham viññānam ‘dukkham
viññānan’ ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti.

“Anattam rūpam ‘anattā rūpan’ ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti, anattam vedanam
‘anattā vedanā’ ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti, anattam saññam ‘anattā saññā’ ti
yathābhūtam nappajānāti, anatte saṅkhāre ‘anattā saṅkhārā’ ti yathābhūtam
nappajānāti, anattam viññānam ‘anattā viññānan’ ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti.

vedanaṃ... saṅkhatam saññaṃ... saṅkhate saṅkhāre... saṅkhatam viññāṇam ‘saṅkhatam viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti. Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam nappajānāti. Vedanā vibhavissati... saññā vibhavissati... saṅkhārā vibhavissanti... viññāṇam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam nappajānāti.

“Sutavā ca kho, bhikkhu, ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ...pe... na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇam attato samanupassati.

“So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ‘aniccaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Aniccaṃ vedanaṃ... aniccaṃ saññaṃ... anicce saṅkhāre... aniccaṃ viññāṇam ‘aniccaṃ viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Dukkham rūpaṃ ...pe... dukkham viññāṇam... anattaṃ rūpaṃ ...pe... anattaṃ viññāṇam... saṅkhatam rūpaṃ ...pe... saṅkhatam viññāṇam ‘saṅkhatam viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam pajānāti.

“So (2.0047) rūpassa vibhavā, vedanāya vibhavā, saññā vibhavā, saṅkhārānaṃ vibhavā, viññāṇassa vibhavā, evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatīti- evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānī”ti. “Evaṃ adhimuccamāno, bhante, bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānī”ti.

“Katham pana, bhante, jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, assutavā puthujjano atasitāye ṭhāne tāsam āpajjati. Tāso heso § bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanassa- ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti.

“Sutavā ca kho, bhikkhu, ariyasāvako atasitāye ṭhāne na tāsam āpajjati. Na heso §, bhikkhu, tāso sutavato ariyasāvakassa- ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatīti. Rūpupayaṃ vā, bhikkhu, viññāṇam tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya. Vedanupayaṃ vā, bhikkhu... saññupayaṃ vā, bhikkhu... saṅkhārupayaṃ vā, bhikkhu, viññāṇam tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya.

“Yo § bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahamaññatra rūpā, aññatra vedanāya, aññatra saññāya, aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā paññāpessāmī”ti, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Rūpadhātuyā ce, bhikkhu, bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti. Rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Vedanādhātuyā ce, bhikkhu, bhikkhuno... saññādhātuyā ce, bhikkhu, bhikkhuno... saṅkhāradhātuyā ce, bhikkhu, bhikkhuno... viññāṇadhātuyā ce, bhikkhu, bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti. Rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Tadappatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham anabhisaṅkhārāñca vimuttaṃ. Vimuttattā ṭhitam.

Ṭhitattā santusitaṃ. Santusitattā na paritassati. Aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva pari-nibbāyati. ‘Khīṇā jāti ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti (2.0048) pajānāti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Upādānaparipavattasuttaṃ

56. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yāvakiṇvācāhaṃ, bhikkhave, ime pañcupādānakkhandhe catuparivaṭṭaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsiṃ, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsiṃ. Yato ca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, ime pañcupādānakkhandhe catuparivaṭṭaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke ...pe... sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsiṃ”.

“Kathaṅca catuparivaṭṭaṃ? Rūpaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, rūpasamudayaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, rūpanirodhaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ; vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, viññāṇasamudayaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, viññāṇanirodhaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ.

“Katamaṅca, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṅca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ. Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo; āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpaṃ abhiññāya ...pe... evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya, rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā te kevalino. Ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya.

“Katamā (2.0049) ca, bhikkhave, vedanā? Chayime, bhikkhave, vedanākāyācakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotāsamphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, vedanā. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo; phassanirodhā vedanānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye

gādhanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya ...pe... evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya ...pe... vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, saññā? Chayime, bhikkhave, saññākāyā- rūpasaññā, saddasaññā, gandhasaññā, rasasaññā, phoṭṭhabbasaññā, dhammasaññā. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saññā. Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo; phassanirodhā saññānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi ...pe... vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, saṅkhārā? Chayime, bhikkhave, cetanākāyā- rūpasañcetanā, saddasañcetanā, gandhasañcetanā, rasasañcetanā, phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā, dhammasañcetanā. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, saṅkhārā. Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo; phassanirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya (2.0050) paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ? Chayime, bhikkhave, viññāṇakāyā- cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, sotavīññāṇaṃ, ghānavīññāṇaṃ, jivhāvīññāṇaṃ, kāyavīññāṇaṃ, manovīññāṇaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo; nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāyā” ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Sattaṭṭhānasuttaṃ

57. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sattaṭṭhānakusalo, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttamapurisoti vuccati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu rūpaṃ pajānāti, rūpasamudayaṃ pajānāti, rūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ (2.0051) paṭipadaṃ pajānāti; rūpassa assādaṃ pajānāti, rūpassa ādīnavaṃ pajānāti, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti; vedanaṃ pajānāti ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti; viññāṇassa assādaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇassa ādīnavaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā, catunnañca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ. Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo; āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī.

“Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ- ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ- ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo. Yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ- idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya; evaṃ rūpassa assādaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpassa ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya; evaṃ rūpassa assādaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpassa ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, vedanā? Chayime, bhikkhave, vedanākāyā- cakkhusamphassajā vedanā ...pe... manosamphassajā vedanā. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, vedanā. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo; phassanirodhā vedanānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī.

“Yaṃ (2.0052) vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ- ayaṃ vedanāya assādo. Yā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā- ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ- idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ.

“Ye hi, keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ

vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya; evaṃ vedanāya assādaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāya ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya ...pe... vaṭṭaṃ tesāṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, saññā? Chayime, bhikkhave, saññākāyā- rūpasaññā, saddasaññā, gandhasaññā, rasasaññā, phoṭṭhabbasaññā, dhammasaññā. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saññā. Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo; phassanirodhā saññānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi ...pe... vaṭṭaṃ tesāṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, saṅkhārā? Chayime, bhikkhave, cetanākāyā- rūpasañcetanā, saddasañcetanā, gandhasañcetanā, rasasañcetanā, phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā, dhammasañcetanā. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave, saṅkhārā. Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo; phassanirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi.

“Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ- ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo. Ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā- ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādīnavo. Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ- idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya ...pe... saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya (2.0053) paṭipannā te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti ...pe... vaṭṭaṃ tesāṃ natthi

paññāpanāya.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ? Chayime, bhikkhave, viññāṇakāyā- cakkhu- viññāṇaṃ, sotaviññāṇaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ, mano- viññāṇaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasa- mudayo; nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsa- mādhī.

“Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ- ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ- ayaṃ viññā- ṇassa ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇasmim̐ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ- idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya; evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ abhi- ññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavam̐ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmim̐ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhi- ññāya, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya; evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavam̐ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino vaṭṭam̐ tesam̐ natthi paññāpanāya. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati, āyatanaso upaparikkhati, paṭiccasamuppādaso upapari- kkhati (2.0054). Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti. Sattaṭṭhāna- kusalo, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī, imasmim̐ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā ‘uttamapuriso’ ti vuccati” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sammāsambuddhasuttaṃ

58. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Tathāgato, bhikkhave, arahaṃ sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddhoti vuccati. Bhikkhupi, bhikkhave, paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimuttoti vuccati.

“Tathāgato, bhikkhave, arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vedanāya nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddhoti vuccati. Bhikkhupi, bhikkhave, paññāvimutto vedanāya nibbidā ...pe... paññāvimuttoti vuccati.

“Tathāgato, bhikkhave, arahaṃ sammāsambuddho saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddhoti vuccati. Bhikkhupi, bhikkhave, paññāvimutto viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā

vimutto paññāvimuttoti vuccati.

“Tatra kho, bhikkhave, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso §, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ, tathāgata-
tassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa paññāvimuttena bhikkhunā”ti? “Bhagavaṃ-
mūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhū vata,
bhante, bhagavantaññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā
bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti. “Tena hi, bhikkhave, suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha;
bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum.
Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Tathāgato, bhikkhave, araham sammāsambuddho anuppannassa maggassa
uppādetā, asañjātassa maggassa sañjanetā §, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā
maggāññū, maggavidū, maggakovidō; maggānugā ca, bhikkhave, etarahi sāvakā
viharanti pacchāsamannāgatā. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, viseso, ayaṃ adhippayāso,
idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa paññāvimuttena
bhikkhunā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anattalakkhaṇasuttaṃ

59. Ekaṃ (2.0055) samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati isipatane miga-
dāye. Tatra kho bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhada-
nte”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anattā. Rūpañca hidaṃ, bhikkhave, attā abhavissa,
nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca rūpe- ‘evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu,
evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣī’ti. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ anattā, tasmā
rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati rūpe- ‘evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ me
rūpaṃ mā ahoṣī’”ti.

“Vedanā anattā. Vedanā ca hidaṃ, bhikkhave, attā abhavissa, nayidaṃ vedanā
ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca vedanāya- ‘evaṃ me vedanā hotu, evaṃ
me vedanā mā ahoṣī’ti. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, vedanā anattā, tasmā vedanā
ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati vedanāya- ‘evaṃ me vedanā hotu, evaṃ me
vedanā mā ahoṣī’”ti.

“Saññā anattā ...pe... sañkhārā anattā. Sañkhārā ca hidaṃ, bhikkhave, attā
abhavissamsu, nayidaṃ sañkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyum, labbhettha ca sañkhā-
resu- ‘evaṃ me sañkhārā hontu, evaṃ me sañkhārā mā ahesun’ti. Yasmā ca kho,
bhikkhave, sañkhārā anattā, tasmā sañkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti, na ca
labbhati sañkhāresu- ‘evaṃ me sañkhārā hontu, evaṃ me sañkhārā mā ahesun’”-
ti.

“Viññāṇaṃ anattā. Viññāṇaṃca hidaṃ, bhikkhave, attā abhavissa, nayidaṃ
viññāṇaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca viññāṇe- ‘evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ
hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣī’ti. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ anattā,
tasmā viññāṇaṃ ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati viññāṇe- ‘evaṃ me
viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣī’”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ,

bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante” . “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupa-ssituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me (2.0056) attā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante” . “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante” . “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante” . “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupa-ssituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante” .

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ- ‘netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattā vā bahiddhā vā ...pe... yā dūre santike vā, sabbā vedanā- ‘netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

“Yā kāci saññā ...pe... ye keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā ...pe... ye dūre santike vā, sabbe saṅkhārā- ‘netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

“Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ- ‘netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

“Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandaṃ §.

Imasmiñca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccisūti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Mahālisuttaṃ

60. Evaṃ (2.0057) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho mahāli licchavi yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahāli licchavi bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Pūraṇo, bhante, kassapo evamāha- ‘natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya; ahetū appaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti. Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā; ahetū appaccayā sattā visujjhanti’ti. Idha, bhagavā kimāhā”-ti?

“Atthi, mahāli, hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya; sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti. Atthi, mahāli, hetu, atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā; sahetū

sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti”ti.

“Katamo pana, bhante, hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya; kathaṃ sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti”ti?

“Rūpañca hidaṃ, mahāli, ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, mahāli, rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena, tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājanti; sārāgā saṃyujjanti; saṃyogā saṃkilissanti. Ayaṃ kho, mahāli, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya; evaṃ sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti.

“Vedanā ca hidaṃ, mahāli, ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā vedanāya sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, mahāli, vedanā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, tasmā sattā vedanāya sārājanti; sārāgā saṃyujjanti; saṃyogā saṃkilissanti. Ayampi kho, mahāli, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya. Evampi sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti.

“Saññā ca hidaṃ, mahāli ...pe... sañkhārā ca hidaṃ, mahāli, ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣaṃsu dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā (2.0058) sañkhāresu sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, mahāli, sañkhārā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, tasmā sattā sañkhāresu sārājanti; sārāgā saṃyujjanti; saṃyogā saṃkilissanti. Ayampi kho, mahāli, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya. Evampi sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti.

“Viññāṇaṃca hidaṃ, mahāli, ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, mahāli, viññāṇaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājanti; sārāgā saṃyujjanti; saṃyogā saṃkilissanti. Ayampi kho, mahāli, hetu ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya. Evampi sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti”ti.

“Katamo pana, bhante, hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā; kathaṃ sahetū sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti”ti? “Rūpañca hidaṃ, mahāli, ekantasukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena, nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, mahāli, rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena, tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti; nibbindaṃ virājanti; virāgā visujjhanti. Ayaṃ kho, mahāli, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, sattānaṃ visuddhiyā. Evaṃ sahetū sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti”.

“Vedanā ca hidaṃ, mahāli, ekantasukhā abhaviṣṣa ...pe... saññā ca hidaṃ, mahāli ...pe... sañkhārā ca hidaṃ, mahāli, ekantasukhā abhaviṣṣaṃsu ...pe... viññāṇaṃca hidaṃ, mahāli, ekantasukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho, mahāli, viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti; nibbindaṃ virājanti; virāgā visujjhanti. Ayaṃ kho, mahāli, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, sattānaṃ visu-

ddhiyā. Evampi sahetū sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ādittasuttaṃ

61. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, ādittaṃ, vedanā ādittā, saññā ādittā, saṅkhārā ādittā, viññāṇaṃ ādittaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi... saññāyapi... saṅkhāresupi... viññāṇasmimpi (2.0059) nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāti” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Niruttipathasuttaṃ

62. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Tayo me, bhikkhave, niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṅkiṇṇā asaṅkiṇṇapubbā, na saṅkiyanti, na saṅkiyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Katame tayo? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ ‘ahosi’ ti tassa saṅkhā, ‘ahosi’ ti tassa samaññā, ‘ahosi’ ti tassa paññatti; na tassa saṅkhā ‘atthi’ ti, na tassa saṅkhā ‘bhavissati’” ti.

“Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā ‘ahosi’ ti tassā saṅkhā, ‘ahosi’ ti tassā samaññā, ‘ahosi’ ti tassā paññatti; na tassā saṅkhā ‘atthi’ ti, na tassā saṅkhā ‘bhavissati’” ti.

“Yā saññā... ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā ‘ahesun’ ti tesam saṅkhā, ‘ahesun’ ti tesam samaññā, ‘ahesun’ ti tesam paññatti; na tesam saṅkhā ‘atthi’ ti, na tesam

saṅkhā ‘bhavissanti’”ti.

“Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ, ‘ahosi’ti tassa saṅkhā, ‘ahosi’ti tassa samaññā, ‘ahosi’ti tassa paññatti; na tassa saṅkhā ‘atthi’ti, na tassa saṅkhā ‘bhavissati’”ti.

“Yaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ, ‘bhavissati’ti tassa saṅkhā, ‘bhavissati’ti tassa samaññā, ‘bhavissati’ti tassa paññatti; na tassa saṅkhā ‘atthi’ti, na tassa saṅkhā ‘ahosi’”ti.

“Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā, ‘bhavissati’ti tassā saṅkhā, ‘bhavissati’ti tassā samaññā, ‘bhavissati’ti tassā paññatti; na tassā saṅkhā ‘atthi’ti, na tassā saṅkhā ‘ahosi’”ti.

“Yā saññā... ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā, ‘bhavissanti’ti tesam saṅkhā, ‘bhavissanti’ti tesam samaññā, ‘bhavissanti’ti tesam paññatti; na tesam saṅkhā ‘atthi’ti, na tesam saṅkhā ‘ahesun’”ti.

“Yaṃ (2.0060) viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ, ‘bhavissati’ti tassa saṅkhā, ‘bhavissati’ti tassa samaññā, ‘bhavissati’ti tassa paññatti; na tassa saṅkhā ‘atthi’ti, na tassa saṅkhā ‘ahosi’”ti.

“Yaṃ, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, ‘atthi’ti tassa saṅkhā, ‘atthi’ti tassa samaññā, ‘atthi’ti tassa paññatti; na tassa saṅkhā ‘ahosi’ti, na tassa saṅkhā ‘bhavissati’”ti.

“Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā, ‘atthi’ti tassā saṅkhā, ‘atthi’ti tassā samaññā, ‘atthi’ti tassā paññatti; na tassā saṅkhā ‘ahosi’ti, na tassā saṅkhā ‘bhavissati’”ti.

“Yā saññā... ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā, ‘atthi’ti tesam saṅkhā, ‘atthi’ti tesam samaññā, ‘atthi’ti tesam paññatti; na tesam saṅkhā ‘ahesun’ti, na tesam saṅkhā, ‘bhavissanti’”ti.

“Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, ‘atthi’ti tassa saṅkhā, ‘atthi’ti tassa samaññā, ‘atthi’ti tassa paññatti; na tassa saṅkhā ‘ahosi’ti, na tassa saṅkhā ‘bhavissati’”ti.

“Ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṅkiṇṇā asaṅkiṇṇapubbā, na saṅkiyanti, na saṅkiyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Yepi te, bhikkhave, ahesuṃ ukkalā vassabhaññā § ahetukavādā akiriyavādā natthikavādā, tepime tayo niruttipathe adhivacanapathe paññattipathe na garahitabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ amaññiṃsu. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nindāghaṭṭanabyārosa-upārambhabhayā”ti §.

Upayavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Upayo bījaṃ udānaṃ, upādānaparivattaṃ;
sattaṭṭhānaṃca sambuddho, pañcamahāli ādittā.
vaggo niruttipathena cāti.

7. Arahantavaggo

1. Upādiyamānasuttam

63. Evaṃ (2.0061) me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Upādiyamāno kho, bhikkhu, baddho mārassa; anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato”ti. “Aññātam bhagavā, aññātam sugatā”ti.

“Yathā katham pana tvam, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, bhante, upādiyamāno baddho mārassa; anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ upādiyamāno baddho mārassa; anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Saññaṃ... saṅkhāre ... viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho mārassa; anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvam, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho, bhikkhu, upādiyamāno baddho mārassa; anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho mārassa; anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ daṭṭhabbo”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva- yassa tthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. “Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ (2.0062) karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Maññaṃmānasuttam

64. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu ...pe... ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Maññaṃmāno kho, bhikkhu, baddho mārassa; amaññaṃmāno mutto pāpimato”ti. “Aññātam bhagavā, aññātam sugatā”ti.

“Yathā katham pana tvam, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, bhante, maññaṃmāno baddho mārassa; amaññaṃmāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ maññaṃmāno

baddho mārassa; amaññamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho, bhikkhu, maññamāno baddho mārassa; amaññamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho mārassa; amaññamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Abhinandamānasuttaṃ

65. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena ...pe... pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Abhinandamāno kho, bhikkhu, baddho mārassa; anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato”ti. “Aññātaṃ bhagavā, aññātaṃ sugatā”ti.

“Yathā (2.0063) kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, bhante, abhinandamāno baddho mārassa; anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno baddho mārassa; anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho, bhikkhu, abhinandamāno baddho mārassa; anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre ... viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno baddho mārassa; anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Aniccassuttaṃ

66. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu ...pe... ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, aniccaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo”ti. “Aññātaṃ bhagavā; aññātaṃ sugatā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, bhante, aniccaṃ; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho, bhikkhu, aniccaṃ; tatra te chando

pahātabbo. Vedanā aniccā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; tatra kho te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ aho-sīti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dukkhasuttaṃ

67. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0064). Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu ...pe... ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, dukkhaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo”ti. “Aññātaṃ bhagavā; aññātaṃ sugatā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, bhante, dukkhaṃ; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsi-tassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu, dukkhaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ aho-sīti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Anattasuttaṃ

68. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu ...pe... ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Yo kho, bhikkhu, anattā; tatra te chando pahātabbo”ti. “Aññātaṃ, bhagavā; aññātaṃ, sugatā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, bhante, anattā; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsi-tassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho, bhikkhu, anattā; tatra te chando pahātabbo (2.0065). Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā; tatra te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ aho-sīti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anattaniyasuttaṃ

69. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu ...pe... vihareyyan”ti. “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, anattaniyaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo”ti. “Aññātaṃ, bhagavā; aññātaṃ, sugatā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, bhante, anattaniyaṃ; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattaniyaṃ; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho, bhikkhu, anattaniyaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo. Vedanā ... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattaniyaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ aho-sīti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Rajanīyasaṅghitasuttaṃ

70. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ

bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā ...pe... vihareyyan”ti. “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, rajanīyasaṅḥitaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo”ti. “Aññātaṃ, bhagavā; aññātaṃ, sugatā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsī”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, bhante, rajanīyasaṅḥitaṃ; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ rajanīyasaṅḥitaṃ; tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmī”ti.

“Sādhu (2.0066) sādhu bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsī. Rūpaṃ kho, bhikkhu, rajanīyasaṅḥitaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ rajanīyasaṅḥitaṃ; tatra te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho, bhikkhu, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Rādhasuttaṃ

71. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā rādho yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kathaṃ nu kho, bhante, jānato, kathaṃ passato imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti? “Yaṃ kiñci, rādha, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumamaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ- ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ...pe... yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ- ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho, rādha, jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti ...pe... aññataro ca paṇāyasmā rādho arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Navamaṃ.

10. Surādhasuttaṃ

72. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā surādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kathaṃ nu kho, bhante, jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti, vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan”ti? “Yaṃ kiñci, surādha, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ...pe... yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ- ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā (2.0067) sukhumamaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ- ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappa-

ññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho, surādha, jānato evaṃ passato ima-
smiñca saviññāṇake kāye, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahañkāramamañkāramā-
nāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan”ti ...pe...
aññataro ca panāyasmā surādho arahataṃ ahosīti. Dasamaṃ.

Arahantavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Upādiyamaññamānā, athābhinandamāno ca;
aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ca, anattaniyaṃ rajaniyasaṅghitaṃ;
rādhasurādhenā te dasāti.

8. Khajjanīyavaggo

1. Assādasuttaṃ

73. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Assutavā, bhikkhave, puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādī-
navañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanāya... saññāya... sañkhā-
rānaṃ... viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajā-
nāti. Sutavā ca kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissa-
raṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanā ... saññāya... sañkhārānaṃ... viññā-
ṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Samudayasuttaṃ

74. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Assutavā, bhikkhave, puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca
atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.
Vedanāya... saññāya... sañkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅga-
mañca assādañca ādīnavañca (2.0068) nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.
Sutavā ca kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca
assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanāya... saññā-
ya... sañkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīna-
vañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Dutiyasamudayasuttaṃ

75. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sutavā, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca
atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.
Vedanāya... saññāya... sañkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅga-
mañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti”ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Arahantasuttaṃ

76. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ”.

“Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanā-yapi... saññāyapi... saṅkhāresupi... viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ vira-jjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti. Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattāvāsā, yāvatā bhavaggaṃ, ete aggā, ete seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ yadidaṃ arahanto”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Sukhino vata arahanto, taṇhā tesaṃ na vijjati;
asmimāno samucchinnō, mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ.

“Anejaṃ (2.0069) te anuppattā, cittaṃ tesaṃ anāvilāṃ;
loke anupalittā te, brahmabhūtā anāsavā.

“Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, satta saddhammagocarā;
pasamsiyā sappurisā, puttā buddhassa orasā.

“Sattaratanasampannā, tīsu sikkhāsu sikkhitā;
anuvicaranti mahāvīrā, pahīnabhayabheravā.

“Dasahaṅgehi sampannā, mahānāgā samāhitā;
ete kho seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ, taṇhā tesaṃ na vijjati.

“Asekhaññaṃuppannaṃ, antimoyaṃ § samussayo;
yo sāro brahmacariyassa, tasmīṃ aparapaccayā.

“Vidhāsu na vikampanti, vippamuttā punabbhavā;
dantabhūmimanuppattā, te loke vijitāvino.

“Uddhaṃ tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ, nandī tesaṃ na vijjati;
nadanti te sīhanādaṃ, buddhā loke anuttarā”ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Dutīya-arahantasuttaṃ

77. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā; yadanattā taṃ ‘nettaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti ...pe... evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ”.

“Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanā-yapi... saññāyapi... saṅkhāresupi... viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ vira-jjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti. Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattāvāsā, yāvatā bhavaggaṃ, ete aggā, ete seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ yadidaṃ

arahanto” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sīhasuttam

78. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0070). “Sīho, bhikkhave, migarājā sāyanhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhamati; āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati; vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuviloketi; samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ nadati; tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa migarañño nadato saddaṃ suṇanti; yebhuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti; bilaṃ bilāsayā pavisanti; dakaṃ dakāsayā pavisanti; vanaṃ vanāsayā pavisanti; ākāsaṃ pakkhino bhajanti. Yepi te, bhikkhave, rañño nāgā gāmanigamarājadhānīsu, daḷhehi varattehi baddhā, tepi tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā bhītā muttakarīsaṃ cajaanā §, yena vā tena vā palāyanti. Evaṃ mahiddhiko kho, bhikkhave, sīho migarājā tiracchānagatānaṃ pāṇānaṃ, evaṃ mahesakkho, evaṃ mahānubhāvo”.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yadā tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsa-mbuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So dhammaṃ deseti- ‘iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo; iti vedanā... iti saññā... iti saṅkhārā... iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo’ ti. Yepi te, bhikkhave, devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā uccesu vimānesu ciraṭṭhitikā tepi tathāgatassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti- ‘aniccāva kira, bho, mayaṃ samānā niccamhāti amaññimha. Addhuvāva kira, bho, mayaṃ samānā dhuvamhāti amaññimha. Asassatāva kira, bho, mayaṃ samānā sassatamhāti amaññimha. Mayampi kira, bho, aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannā’ ti. Evaṃ mahiddhiko kho, bhikkhave, tathāgato sadevakassa lokassa, evaṃ mahesakkho, evaṃ mahānubhāvo” ti. Idamavoca bhagavā ...pe... etadavoca satthā-

“Yadā buddho abhiññāya, dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi;
sadevakassa lokassa, satthā appaṭipuggalo.

“Sakkāyañca (2.0071) nirodhañca, sakkāyassa ca sambhavaṃ;
ariyañcaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ, dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ.

“Yepi dīghāyukā devā, vaṇṇavanto yasassino;
bhītā santāsamāpāduṃ, sīhassevitare migā.

Avītivattā sakkāyaṃ, aniccā kira bho mayaṃ;

sutvā arahato vākyam, vipparamuttassa tādino” ti. chaṭṭhaṃ;

7. Khajjanīyasuttam

79. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavi-hitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussaramānā anussaranti sabbete pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ. Katame pañca? ‘Evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atītama-

ddhānan'ti- iti vā hi, bhikkhave, anussaramāno rūpaṃyeva anussarati. 'Evaṃvedano ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānan'ti- iti vā hi, bhikkhave, anussaramāno vedanaṃyeva anussarati. 'Evaṃsañño ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānan'ti... 'evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānan'ti... 'evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānan'ti- iti vā hi, bhikkhave, anussaramāno viññāṇameva anussarati".

“Kiñca, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ vadetha? Ruppattīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā 'rūpan'ti vuccati. Kena ruppatti? Sītenapi ruppatti, uṇhenapi ruppatti, jighacchāyapi ruppatti, pipāsāyapi ruppatti, ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassenapi § ruppatti. Ruppattīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā 'rūpan'ti vuccati.

“Kiñca, bhikkhave, vedanaṃ vadetha? Vedayatīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā 'vedanā'ti vuccati.

Kiñca vedayati? Sukhampi vedayati, dukkhampi vedayati, adukkhamasukhampi vedayati. Vedayatīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā ‘vedanā’ti vuccati.

“Kiñca, bhikkhave, saññaṃ vadetha? Sañjānātīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā ‘saññā’-ti vuccati. Kiñca sañjānāti? Nilampi sañjānāti, pītakampi sañjānāti, lohitakampi sañjānāti, odātampi sañjānāti. Sañjānātīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā ‘saññā’ti vuccati.

“Kiñca (2.0072), bhikkhave, sañkhāre vadetha? Sañkhatamabhisañkharontīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā ‘sañkhārā’ti vuccati. Kiñca sañkhatamabhisañkharonti? Rūpaṃ rūpattāya § sañkhatamabhisañkharonti, vedanaṃ vedanattāya sañkhata-mabhisañkharonti, saññaṃ saññattāya sañkhatamabhisañkharonti, sañkhāre sañkhārattāya sañkhatamabhisañkharonti, viññāṇaṃ viññāṇattāya sañkhatama-bhisañkharonti. Sañkhatamabhisañkharontīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā ‘sañkhārā’ti vuccati.

“Kiñca, bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ vadetha? Vijānātīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā ‘viññāṇaṇ’ti vuccati. Kiñca vijānāti? Ambilampi vijānāti, tittakampi vijānāti, kaṭukampi vijānāti, madhurampi vijānāti, khārikampi vijānāti, akhārikampi vijānāti, loṇikampi vijānāti, aloṇikampi vijānāti. Vijānātīti kho, bhikkhave, tasmā ‘viññāṇaṇ’ti vuccati.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi. Atītampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva rūpena khajjīṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanna rūpena khajjāmi. Ahañceva kho pana anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ, anāgatampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva rūpena khajjeyyaṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanna rūpena khajjāmī’ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppanna rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

“Ahaṃ kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi. Atītampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva vedanāya khajjīṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi. Ahañceva kho pana anāgataṃ vedanaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ; anāgatampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva vedanāya khajjeyyaṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmī’ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya atītāya vedanāya anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppannāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

“Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi ...pe... ahaṃ kho etarahi sañkhārehi khajjāmi. Atītampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva sañkhārehi khajjīṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannehi sañkhārehi khajjāmīti. Ahañceva kho pana anāgate sañkhāre abhinandeyyaṃ (2.0073); anāgatampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva sañkhārehi khajjeyyaṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannehi sañkhārehi khajjāmī’ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya atītesu sañkhāresu anapekkho hoti; anāgate sañkhāre nābhinandati; paccuppannānaṃ sañkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

“Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi. Atītampi addhānaṃ evameva viññāṇena khajjīṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanna viññāṇena khajjāmi. Ahañceva kho pana anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ; anāgatampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva viññāṇena khajjeyyaṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanna viññāṇena khajjāmī’ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekkho hoti; anāgataṃ

viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati; paccuppannaṃ viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā ... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ- ‘netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ...pe... yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ- ‘netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ”.

“Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako apacināti, no ācināti; pajahati Ṣ, na upādiyati; visineti Ṣ, na ussineti; vidhūpeti Ṣ, na sandhūpeti. Kiñca apacināti, no ācināti? Rūpaṃ apacināti, no ācināti; vedanaṃ (2.0074) ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ apacināti, no ācināti. Kiñca pajahati, na upādiyati? Rūpaṃ pajahati, na upādiyati; vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ pajahati, na upādiyati. Kiñca visineti, na ussineti? Rūpaṃ visineti, na ussineti; vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ visineti, na ussineti. Kiñca vidhūpeti, na sandhūpeti? Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti, na sandhūpeti; vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ vidhūpeti, na sandhūpeti.

“Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi... saññāyapi... saṅkhāresupi... viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti.

“Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nevācināti na apacināti, apacinitvā ṭhito neva pajahati na upādiyati, pajahitvā ṭhito neva visineti na ussineti, visinetvā ṭhito neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti. Vidhūpetvā ṭhito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti? Apacinitvā ṭhito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti; apacinitvā ṭhito vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ nevācināti na apacināti. Apacinitvā ṭhito kiñca neva pajahati na upādiyati? Pajahitvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati; pajahitvā ṭhito vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati. Pajahitvā ṭhito kiñca neva visineti na ussineti? Visinetvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva visineti na ussineti; visinetvā ṭhito vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ neva visineti na ussineti. Visinetvā ṭhito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti? Vidhūpetvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti; vidhūpetvā ṭhito vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti. Vidhūpetvā ṭhito

evaṃvimuttacittaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuṃ sa-indā devā sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakāva namassanti-

“Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama;
yassa te nābhijānāma, yampi nissāya jhāyasi” ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Piṇḍolyasuttaṃ

80. Ekaṃ (2.0075) samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigro-dhārāme. Atha kho bhagavā kismiñcideva pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya kapilavatthuṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto yena mahāvanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā beluvalaṭṭhi-kāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- “mayā kho bhikkhusaṅgho pabāḷho. Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ. Tesam mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evameva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesam mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathāpi nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evameva santettha ...pe... tesam mamaṃ alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Yaṃnū-nāhaṃ yatheva mayā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito, evameva etarahi anuggaṇheyyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghan” ti.

Atha kho brahmā sahampati bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ § vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya evameva- brahmaloke antarahito bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “evametaṃ, bhagavā; evametaṃ, sugata! Bhagavato, bhante, bhikkhusaṅgho pabāḷho. Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ. Tesam bhagavantaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evameva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā (2.0076) adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesam bhagavantaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathāpi nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evameva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesam bhagavantaṃ alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Abhinandatu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ; abhivadatu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ. Yatheva bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito, evameva etarahi anuggaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghan” ti.

Adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho brahmā sahampati bhagavato

adhivāsanam veditvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsi § yathā te bhikkhū (ekadvīhikāya sārājjamānarūpā yenāhaṃ § tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ. Tepi bhikkhū) § ekadvīhikāya sārājjamānarūpā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū bhagavā etadavoca-

“Antamidaṃ, bhikkhave, jīvikānaṃ yadidaṃ piṇḍolyaṃ. Abhisāpoyaṃ, bhikkhave, lokasmiṃ piṇḍolo vicarasi pattapāṇīti. Tañca kho etaṃ, bhikkhave, kulaputtā upenti atthavasikā, atthavaśaṃ paṭicca; neva rājābhinītā, na corābhinītā, na iṇaṭṭā, na bhayaṭṭā, na ājīvikāpakatā; api ca kho otiṇṇāma jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇā dukkhaparetā appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti.

“Evaṃ pabbajito cāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kulaputto. So ca hoti abhijjhālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo byāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vibbhantacitto pākatindriyo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave (2.0077), chavālātaṃ ubhatopadittaṃ majjhe gūthagataṃ, neva gāme kaṭṭhatthaṃ pharati, nāraññe kaṭṭhatthaṃ pharati. Tathūpamaṃ, bhikkhave, imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi gihibhogā ca parihīno, sāmaññatthañca na paripūreti.

“Tayo me, bhikkhave, akusalavitakkā- kāmavitakko, byāpādavitakko, vihiṃsāvītakko. Ime ca bhikkhave, tayo akusalavitakkā kva aparisesā nirujjhanti? Catūsu vā satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittassa viharato animittaṃ vā samādhiṃ bhāvayato. Yāvañcidaṃ, bhikkhave, alameva animitto samādhi bhāvetuṃ. Animitto, bhikkhave, samādhi bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso.

“Dvemā, bhikkhave, diṭṭhiyo- bhavadiṭṭhi ca vibhavadiṭṭhi ca. Tatra kho, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘atthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ yamaṃ upādiyamāno na vajjavā assaṃ’ ti? So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘natthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ yamaṃ upādiyamāno na vajjavā assaṃ. Ahañhi rūpaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ vedanaññeva... saññaññeva... saṅkhāreyeva viññāṇaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ. Tassa me assa § upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti; jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhaveyyuṃ. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assā” ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā” ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā” ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā” ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Vedanañā... saññañā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ ...pe... tasmātiha, bhikkhave, evaṃ passaṃ... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti” ti. Aṭṭhamam.

9. Pālileyyasuttaṃ

81. Ekam samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyam viharati ghoṣitārāme. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaṇṇavaramādāya kosambim piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto sāmam senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattaṇṇavaramādāya anāmantetvā (2.0078) upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkantassa bhagavato yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “esāvuso, ānanda, bhagavā sāmam senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattaṇṇavaramādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikaṃ pakkanto”ti. “Yasmiṃ, āvuso, samaye bhagavā sāmam senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattaṇṇavaramādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikaṃ pakkamati, ekova bhagavā tasmim samaye viharitukāmo hoti; na bhagavā tasmim samaye kenaci anubandhitabbo hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena pālileyyakaṃ § tadavāsari. Tatra sudaṃ bhagavā pālileyyake viharati bhaddasālamūle. Atha kho sambhulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodaniyam katham sāraṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavocuṃ- “cirassutā kho no, āvuso ānanda, bhagavato sammukhā dhammi kathā; icchāma mayaṃ, āvuso ānanda, bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ katham sotun”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena pālileyakam bhaddasā-lamūlam yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivā-detvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- “katham nu kho jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotī”ti? Atha kho bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesī- “vicayaso desito, bhikkhave, mayā dhammo; vicayaso desitā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā; vicayaso desitā cattāro sammappadhānā; vicayaso (2.0079) desitā cattāro iddhipādā; vicayaso desitāni pañcindriyāni; vicayaso desitāni pañca balāni; vicayaso desitā satta-bojjhaṅgā; vicayaso desito ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Evaṃ vicayaso desito, bhikkhave, mayā dhammo. Evaṃ vicayaso desite kho, bhikkhave, mayā dhamme atha ca panidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- ‘katham nu kho jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotī’”ti?

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotī? Idha bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā, bhikkhave, samanupassanā saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo? Avijjāsamphassajena, bhikkhave, vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā; tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho, bhikkhave, sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Sāpi vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Sopi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evampi kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotī.

“Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; api ca kho rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā, bhikkhave, samanupassanā saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo? Avijjāsamphassajena, bhikkhave, vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā; tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho, bhikkhave, sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā... sāpi vedanā... sopi phasso... sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evampi kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotī.

“Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati; api ca kho attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā, bhikkhave (2.0080), samanupassanā saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo? Avijjāsamphassajena, bhikkhave, vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā; tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho, bhikkhave, sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā... sāpi vedanā... sopi phasso... sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evampi kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotī.

“Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, na attani rūpaṃ samanupassati; api ca kho rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā, bhikkhave, samanupassanā saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo? Avijjāsamphassajena, bhikkhave, vedayite phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā; tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho, bhikkhave, sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā ... sāpi vedanā... sopi phasso... sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evampi kho, bhikkhave, jānato ...pe... āsavānaṃ khayoti.

“Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati; api ca kho vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, api ca kho vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho attani vedanaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati; api ca kho saññaṃ... api ca kho saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, api ca kho saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho attani saṅkhāre samanupassati, api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati; api ca kho viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, api ca kho viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ, api ca kho attani viññāṇaṃ, api ca kho viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā, bhikkhave, samanupassanā saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno ...pe... kiṃpabhavo? Avijjāsamphassajena, bhikkhave, vedayite phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā; tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho, bhikkhave, sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā... sāpi vedanā... sopi phasso (2.0081) ... sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti.

“Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti- ‘so attā so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo’ti. Yā kho pana sā, bhikkhave, sassatadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno ...pe... evampi kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti.

“Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanaṃ ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; nāpi evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti- ‘so attā so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo’ti. Api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti- ‘no cassaṃ no ca me siyā nābhavissaṃ na me bhavissati’ti. Yā kho pana sā, bhikkhave, ucchedadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo? Avijjāsamphassajena, bhikkhave, vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā; tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho, bhikkhave, sopi saṅkhāro anicco ...pe... evampi kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti.

“Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati ...pe... na viññāṇasmiṃ attato samanupassati, nāpi evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti- ‘so attā so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco

dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo'ti; nāpi evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti- 'no cassaṃ no ca me siyā nābhavissaṃ na me bhavissatī'ti; api ca kho kaṅkhī hoti vicikicchī aniṭṭhaṅgato saddhamme. Yā kho pana sā, bhikkhave, kaṅkhitā vicikicchitā aniṭṭhaṅgatatā saddhamme saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjā-tiko kiṃpabhavo? Avijjāsamphassajena, bhikkhave, vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā; tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho, bhikkhave, sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato (2.0082) paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Sāpi vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Sopi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti'ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Puṇṇamasuttaṃ

82. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupā-sāde mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinno hoti.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenaṅjalim paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- "puccheyyāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ kiñciveva § esaṃ, sace me bhagavā okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā"ti? "Tena hi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sake āsane nisīditvā puccha yadākaṅkhasī"ti. "Evaṃ, bhante"ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- "ime nu kho, bhante, pañcupādānakkhandhā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho"ti.

"Ime kho pana, bhikkhu, pañcupādānakkhandhā; seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho"ti. "Sādhu, bhante"ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi-

"Ime kho pana, bhante, pañcupādānakkhandhā kiṃmūlakā"ti? "Ime kho, bhikkhu, pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakā"ti ...pe... taññeva nu kho, bhante, upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā udāhu aññatra pañcahi upādānakkhandhehi upādānanti? "Na kho, bhikkhu, taññeva upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā nāpi aññatra pañcahi upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ, api ca yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ"ti. "Sādhu, bhante"ti kho so bhikkhu ...pe... uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi-

"Siyā (2.0083) pana, bhante, pañcupādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatā"-ti? "Siyā, bhikkhū"ti bhagavā avoca- "idha, bhikkhu, ekaccassa evaṃ hoti- 'evaṃ-rūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃvedano siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃ-sañño siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ'ti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, siyā pañcupādā-

nakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatā”ti? “Sādhu, bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu ...pe...
uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi-

“Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanan”ti? “Yaṃ kiñci,
bhikkhu, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vuccati rūpa-
kkhandho. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā ... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci
viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-
kkhandho. Ettāvatā kho, bhikkhu, khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanan”ti. “Sādhu,
bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu ...pe... apucchi-

“Ko nu kho, bhante, hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya; ko hetu
ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya; ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkha-
ndhassa paññāpanāya; ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya;
ko hetu ko paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyā”ti? “Cattāro kho, bhikkhu,
mahābhūtā hetu, cattāro mahābhūtā paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya.
Phasso hetu phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya. Phasso hetu
phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya. Phasso hetu, phasso paccayo
saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya. Nāmarūpaṃ hetu, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo
viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyā”ti. “Sādhu, bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu ...pe...
apucchi-

“Kathaṃ nu kho, bhante, sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotī”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, assutavā puthu-
jjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappuri-
sānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ
attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā
attānaṃ; vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... attato samanupassati,
viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim (2.0084) vā attānaṃ.
Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotī”ti. “Sādhu, bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu ...pe...
apucchi-

“Kathaṃ pana, bhante, sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotī”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, sutavā ariyasā-
vako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappuri-
sānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na
rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā rūpaṃ, na
rūpasmim vā attānaṃ; na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ
attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na
viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotī”ti. “Sādhu,
bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu ...pe... apucchi-

“Ko nu kho, bhante, rūpassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko vedanā-
ya... ko saññāya... ko saṅkhārānaṃ... ko viññāṇassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ
nissaraṇaṃ”ti? “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ-
ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ-
ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo. Yo rūpasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ-
idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca... ye

saṅkhāre paṭicca... yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicc uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ- ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ- ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappa- hānaṃ- idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ”ti. “Sādhu, bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu bhaga- vato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi-

“Kathaṃ nu kho, bhante, jānato, kathaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti? “Yaṃ kiñci, bhikkhu, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷā- rikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ- ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappa- ññāya passati. Yā (2.0085) kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ- ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappa- ññāya passati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, jānato evaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko uda- pādi- “iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā; anattakatāni kammāni kathamattānaṃ § phusissantī”ti. Atha kho bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto parivitakkamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesi-

“Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, bhikkhave, vijjati yaṃ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhādhipateyyena cetasā satthusāsaṇaṃ atidhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya. Iti kira, bho, rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā. Ana- ttakatāni kammāni kathamattānaṃ phusissantīti? Paṭipucchāvinitā kho me tumhe, bhikkhave, tatra tatra tesu tesu dhammesu.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ sama- nupassitum- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetāṃ, bhante”. Tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātī”ti.

“Dve khandhā taññeva siyaṃ, adhivacanañca hetunā;
sakkāyena duve vuttā, assādaviññāṇakena ca;
ete dasavidhā vuttā, hoti bhikkhu pucchāyā”ti. dasamaṃ;

Khajjanīyavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Assādo (2.0086) dve samudayā, arahantehi apare dve;
siho khajjanī piṇḍolyaṃ, pālileyena puṇṇamāti.

9. Theravaggo

1. Ānandasuttaṃ

83. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā ānando bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso, bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato ānandassa paccassosaṃ. Āyasmā ānando etadavoca-

“Puṇṇo nāma, āvuso, āyasmā mantāṇiputto § amhākaṃ navakānaṃ sataṃ bahūpakāro hoti. So amhe iminā ovādena ovadati- ‘upādāya, āvuso ānanda, asmīti hoti, no anupādāya. Kiñca upādāya asmīti hoti, no anupādāya? Rūpaṃ upādāya asmīti hoti, no anupādāya. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ upādāya asmīti hoti, no anupādāya”.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso ānanda, itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udakapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno upādāya passeyya, no anupādāya; evameva kho, āvuso ānanda, rūpaṃ upādāya asmīti hoti, no anupādāya. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ upādāya asmīti hoti, no anupādāya.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso ānanda, ‘rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā’”ti? ‘Aniccaṃ, āvuso’. Vedanā... saññā ... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā’ti? ‘Aniccaṃ, āvuso’. Tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā mantāṇiputto amhākaṃ navakānaṃ sataṃ bahūpakāro hoti. So amhe iminā ovādena (2.0087) ovadati. Idañca pana me āyasmato puṇṇassa mantāṇiputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisamīti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Tissasuttaṃ

84. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā tisso bhagavato pitu-
cchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamāroceti- “api me, āvuso, madhuraka-
jāto viya kāyo; disāpi me na pakkhāyanti; dhammāpi maṃ na paṭibhanti; thinami-
ddhañca § me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati; anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi;

hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā”ti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅka-
mitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho
te bhikkhū bhagavantam etadavocum- “āyasmā, bhante, tisso bhagavato pitucchā-
putto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamāroceti- ‘api me, āvuso, madhurakajāto
viya kāyo; disāpi me na pakkhāyanti; dhammāpi maṃ na paṭibhanti; thinami-
ddhañca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati; anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi; hoti
ca me dhammesu vicikicchā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi- “ehi tvam, bhikkhu, mama
vacanena tissaṃ bhikkhum āmantehi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu bhaga-
vato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā tisso tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ
tissaṃ etadavoca- “sathā taṃ, āvuso tissa, āmanteti”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho
āyasmā tisso tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasa-
ṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho
āyasmantaṃ tissaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “saccaṃ kira tvam, tissa, sambahu-
lānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamārocesi- ‘api me, āvuso, madhurakajāto viya kāyo ...pe...
hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, tissa,
rūpe avigatarāgassa avigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa aviga-
tapariḷāhassa avigatataṇhassa, tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Sādhu (2.0088) sādhu, tissa! Evañhetam, tissa, hoti. Yathā taṃ rūpe avigatarā-
gassa... vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa ...pe... tesaṃ
saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadoma-
nassupāyāsā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Sādhu sādhu, tissa! Evañhetam, tissa, hoti. Yathā taṃ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa
avigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa aviga-
tataṇhassa, tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadu-
kkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Sādhu sādhu, tissa! Evañhetam, tissa, hoti. Yathā taṃ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa.
Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, tissa, rūpe vigatarāgassa vigatacchandassa vigatapemassa
vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa, tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathā-
bhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti? “No hetam,
bhante”.

“Sādhu sādhu, tissa! Evañhetam, tissa, hoti. Yathā taṃ rūpe vigatarāgassa...
vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa... viññāṇe vigatarāgassa viga-
tacchandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa
tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadoma-
nassupāyāsā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Sādhu sādhu, tissa! Evañhetam, tissa, hoti. Yathā taṃ viññāṇe vigatarāgassa.
Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, tissa, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”.
“Vedanā ... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ,
bhante”. Tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti.

“Seyyathāpi, tissa, dve purisā- eko puriso amaggakusalo, eko puriso maggakusalo. Tamenam so amaggakusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisam maggam puccheyya. So evam vadeyya- ‘ehi, bho purisa, ayam maggo. Tena muhuttam gaccha. Tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi dvedhāpatham, tattha vāmam muñcitvā dakkhiṇam gaṇhāhi. Tena muhuttam gaccha. Tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi tibbam vanasaṇḍam. Tena muhuttam gaccha. Tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi mahantam ninnam pallalam. Tena muhuttam gaccha. Tena muhuttam (2.0089) gantvā dakkhissasi sobbham papātam. Tena muhuttam gaccha. Tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi samam bhūmibhāgam ramaṇīyam” ti.

“Upamā kho myāyam, tissa, katā atthassa viññāpanāya. Ayam cevettha attho- ‘puriso amaggakusalo’ ti kho, tissa, puthujjanassetam adhivacanam. ‘Puriso maggakusalo’ ti kho, tissa, tathāgatassetam adhivacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassa. ‘Dvedhāpatho’ ti kho, tissa, vicikicchāyetam adhivacanam. ‘Vāmo maggo’ ti kho, tissa, aṭṭhaṅgikassetam micchāmaggassa adhivacanam, seyyathidaṃ micchādiṭṭhiyā ...pe... micchāsamādhissa. ‘Dakkhiṇo maggo’ ti kho, tissa, ariyassetam aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanam, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhiyā ...pe... sammāsamādhissa. ‘Tibbo vanasaṇḍo’ ti kho, tissa, avijjāyetam adhivacanam. ‘Mahantam ninnam pallalan’ ti kho, tissa, kāmānametaṃ adhivacanam. ‘Sobbho papāto’ ti kho, tissa, kodhūpāyāsassetam adhivacanam. ‘Samo bhūmibhāgo ramaṇīyo’ ti kho, tissa, nibbānassetam adhivacanam. Abhirama, tissa, abhirama, tissa! Ahamovādena ahamanuggahena ahamanusāsaniyā” ti §.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā tisso bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti. Dutiyam.

3. Yamakasuttam

85. Ekam samayam āyasmā sārīputto sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam hoti- “tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti param maraṇā” ti.

Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū yamakassa kira nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam hoti- “tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti param maraṇā” ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā yamako (2.0090) tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā yamakena saddhiṃ sammodimṣu. Sammodanīyam katham saraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ yamakaṃ etadavocum-

“Saccam kira te, āvuso yamaka, evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam- ‘tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti param maraṇā’ ti? “Evam khvāham, āvuso, bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi- ‘khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa

bhedā ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

“Mā, āvuso yamaka, evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi. Na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhācikkhanam. Na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Evampi kho āyasmā yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tatheva taṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati- “tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhiṃsu āyasmantaṃ yamakaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum, atha kho te bhikkhū uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yenāyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkamīṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavocum- “yamakassa nāma, āvuso sārīputta, bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ- ‘tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Sādhāyasmā sārīputto yena yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā sārīputto tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā yamako tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinnō kho āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ yamakaṃ etadavoca-

“Saccaṃ kira te, āvuso yamaka, evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ- ‘tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti? “Evaṃ (2.0091) khvāhaṃ, āvuso, bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso yamaka, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, āvuso”. “Vedanā niccā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, āvuso”. Tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ ittha-ttāyāti pajānāti”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso yamaka, rūpaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso” ... “vedanaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso” ... “saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso yamaka, rūpasmiṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso”. “Aññatra rūpā tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso”. “Vedanāya... aññatra vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... aññatra saññāya... saṅkhāresu... aññatra saṅkhārehi... viññāṇasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso”. “Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso yamaka, rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso yamaka, ayaṃ so arūpī... avedano... asaññī... asaṅkhāro... aviññāṇo tathāgatoti samanupassasī”ti? “No hetam, āvuso”. “Ettha ca te,

āvuso yamaka, diṭṭheva dhamme saccato thetato § tathāgate anupalabbhiya-
māne §, kallaṃ nu te taṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ- ‘tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ
desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na
hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti?

“Ahu kho me taṃ, āvuso sāriputta, pubbe aviddasuno pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ;
idañca panāyasmato sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā tañceva pāpakaṃ
diṭṭhigataṃ pahīnaṃ, dhammo ca me abhisamito”ti.

“Sace (2.0092) taṃ, āvuso yamaka, evaṃ puccheyyuma- ‘yo so, āvuso yamaka,
bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo so kāyassa bheda paraṃ maraṇā kiṃ hotīti? Evaṃ
puṭṭho tvaṃ, āvuso yamaka, kinti byākareyyāsīti? “Sace maṃ, āvuso, evaṃ
puccheyyuma- ‘yo so, āvuso yamaka, bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo so kāyassa
bheda paraṃ maraṇā kiṃ hotīti? Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ, āvuso, evaṃ byākareyyama-
‘rūpaṃ kho, āvuso, aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ
niruddhaṃ tadatthaṅgataṃ. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ.
Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ tadatthaṅgatan’ti. Evaṃ
puṭṭhohaṃ

, āvuso, evaṃ byākareyyan”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, āvuso yamaka! Tena hāvuso, yamaka, upamaṃ te karissāmi eta-sseva atthassa bhiiyosomattāya ñāṇāya. Seyyathāpi, āvuso yamaka, gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo; so ca ārakkhasampanno. Tassa kocideva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jīvitā voropetukāmo. Tassa evamassa- ‘ayaṃ kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo; so ca ārakkhasampanno; nāyaṃ § sukaro pasayha jīvitā voropetuṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ anupakhajja jīvitā voropeyyan’ti. So taṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘upaṭṭhaheyyaṃ taṃ, bhante’ti. Tameṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upaṭṭhāpeyya. So upaṭṭhaheyya pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kiṃkārapaṭissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī. Tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittatopi naṃ saddaheyya §; suhajjatopi naṃ saddaheyya; tasmiṅca vissāsaṃ āpajjeyya. Yadā kho, āvuso, tassa purisassa evamassa- ‘saṃvissattho kho myāyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā’ti, atha naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṅhena satthena jīvitā voropeyya.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso yamaka, yadā hi so puriso amuṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ āha- ‘upaṭṭhaheyyaṃ taṃ, bhante’ti, tadāpi so vadhakova. Vadhakaṅca pana santaṃ na aññāsi- ‘vadhako me’ti. Yadāpi so upaṭṭhahati pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kiṃkārapaṭissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī, tadāpi so vadhakova. Vadhakaṅca pana santaṃ (2.0093) na aññāsi- ‘vadhako me’ti. Yadāpi naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṅhena satthena jīvitā voropeti, tadāpi so vadhakova. Vadhakaṅca pana santaṃ na aññāsi- ‘vadhako me”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti. “Eva-meva kho, āvuso, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ”.

“So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ‘aniccaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Aniccaṃ vedanaṃ ‘aniccā vedanā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Aniccaṃ saññaṃ ‘aniccā saññā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Anicce saṅkhāre ‘aniccā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘aniccaṃ viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

“Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ‘dukkhaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ... dukkhaṃ saññaṃ... dukkhe saṅkhāre... dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘dukkhaṃ viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

“Anattaṃ rūpaṃ ‘anattā rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Anattaṃ vedanaṃ... anattaṃ saññaṃ... anatte saṅkhāre... anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘anattaṃ viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

“Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ‘saṅkhataṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ... saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ... saṅkhate saṅkhāre... saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘saṅkhataṃ viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

“Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ‘vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ ‘vadhakā vedanā’ti... vadhakaṃ saññaṃ ‘vadhakā saññā’ti... vadhake saṅkhāre ‘vadhakā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

“So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti ‘attā me’ti. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti ‘attā me’ti. Tassime pañcupādānakkhandhā upetā upādinnā dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti.

“Sutavā (2.0094) ca kho, āvuso, ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ...pe... sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ; na attani rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ; na attani viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim attānaṃ.

“So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ‘aniccaṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Aniccaṃ vedanaṃ... aniccaṃ saññaṃ... anicce saṅkhāre... aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

“Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ‘dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ... dukkhaṃ saññaṃ... dukkhe saṅkhāre... dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

“Anattaṃ rūpaṃ ‘anattā rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Anattaṃ vedanaṃ... anattaṃ saññaṃ... anatte saṅkhāre... anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘anattā viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

“Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ‘saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ... saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ... saṅkhate saṅkhāre... saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

“Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ‘vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ... vadhakaṃ saññaṃ... vadhake saṅkhāre “vadhakā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

“So rūpaṃ na upeti, na upādiyati, nādhiṭṭhāti- ‘attā me’ti. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ na upeti, na upādiyati, nādhiṭṭhāti- ‘attā me’ti. Tassime pañcupādānakkhandhā anupetā anupādinnā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti”ti. “Evametaṃ, āvuso sārīputta, hoti yesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārino anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā. Idañca pana me āyasmato sārīputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Anurādhasuttaṃ

86. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā anurādho bhagavato avidūre (2.0095) araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yena āyasmā anurādho tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā anurā-

dhena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ anurādhaṃ etadavocuṃ- “yo so, āvuso anurādha, tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti- ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti?

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake etadavoca- “yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti- ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Evaṃ vutte, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ anurādhaṃ etadavocuṃ- “so cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito, thero vā pana bālo abyatto”ti. Atha kho aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ anurādhaṃ navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃsu.

Atha kho āyasmato anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etadahosi- “sace kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttariṃ pañhaṃ puccheyyūṃ. Kathaṃ byākaramāno nu khvāhaṃ tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ vuttavādī ceva bhagavato assaṃ, na ca bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyaṃ, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti?

Atha kho āyasmā anurādho yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā anurādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idhāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato avidūre araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharāmi. Atha kho, bhante, sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamiṃsu (2.0096) ...pe... maṃ etadavocuṃ- ‘yo so, āvuso anurādha, tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti- hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, na hoti... hoti ca na ca hoti, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti?

Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ, bhante, te aññatitthiye paribbājake etadavocaṃ- “yo so, āvuso, tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti- ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā ...pe... ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vāti. Evaṃ vutte, bhante, te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā maṃ etadavocuṃ- ‘so cāyaṃ bhikkhu na vo bhavissati acirapabbajito thero vā pana bālo abyatto’ti. Atha kho maṃ, bhante, te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena bālavādena ca apasādetvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃsu”.

“Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etadahosi- ‘sace kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttariṃ pañhaṃ puccheyyūṃ. Kathaṃ byākaramāno nu khvāhaṃ tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ vuttavādī ceva bhagavato assaṃ, na ca bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhā-

cikkheyyaṃ, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyaṃ, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti?

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, anurādha, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ bhante ...”pe... tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, anurādha, rūpaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasi”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasi”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Taṃ (2.0097) kiṃ maññasi, anurādha, rūpasmiṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasi”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Aññatra rūpā tathāgatoti samanupassasi”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanāya ...pe... aññatra vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... aññatra saññāya... saṅkhāresu... aññatra saṅkhārehi... viññāṇasmimṃ... aññatra viññāṇā tathāgatoti samanupassasi”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, anurādha, rūpaṃ... vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasi”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, anurādha, ayaṃ so arūpī avedano asaññī asaṅkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgatoti samanupassasi”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Ettha ca te, anurādha, diṭṭheva dhamme saccato thetato tathāgate anupalabbhiyamāne kallaṃ nu te taṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ- ‘yo so, āvuso, tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti- hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Sādhu sādhu, anurādha! Pubbe cāhaṃ, anurādha, etarahi ca dukkhañceva paññapemi, dukkhassa ca nirodhan”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Vakkalisuttaṃ

87. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā vakkali kumbhakāranivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi- “etha tumhe, āvuso, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha; upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha- ‘vakkali, bhante, bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati’ti. Evañca vadetha- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, bhagavā yena vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu; anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato vakkalissa paṭissutvā yena (2.0098) bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “vakkali, bhante, bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati; evañca pana vadeti- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, bhagavā yena vakkali

bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu; anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yenāyasmā vakkali tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā vakkali bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam. Disvāna mañcake samadhosi §. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ vakkaliṃ etadvoca- “alam, vakkali, mā tvam mañcake samadhosi. Santimāni āsanāni paññattāni; tatthāham nisīdissāmi”ti. Nisīdi bhagavā paññatte āsane. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ vakkaliṃ etadvoca- “kacci te, vakkali, khamaniyam, kacci yāpaniyam, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānam paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti? “Na me, bhante, khamaniyam, na yāpaniyam; bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānam paññāyati, no paṭikkamo”ti. “Kacci te, vakkali, na kiñci kukkucam, na koci vippaṭisāro”ti? “Taggha me, bhante, anappakam kukkucam, anappako vippaṭisāro”ti. “Kacci pana tam, vakkali, attā sīlato na upavadati”ti? “Na kho maṃ, bhante, attā sīlato upavadati”ti. “No ce kira tam, vakkali, attā sīlato upavadati; atha kiñca te kukkucam ko ca vippaṭisāro”ti? “Cirapaṭikāham, bhante, bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamtukāmo, natthi ca me kāyasmim tāvaticā balamattā, yāvatāham § bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyan”ti.

“Alam, vakkali, kiṃ te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena? Yo kho, vakkali, dhammam passati so maṃ passati; yo maṃ passati so dhammam passati. Dhammañhi, vakkali, passanto maṃ passati; maṃ passanto dhammam passati.

“Tam kiṃ maññasi, vakkali, rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante”. “Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā”ti? “Dukkham, bhante”. “Yam

panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ (2.0099) nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... eso me attāti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ vakkaliṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena gijjhakūṭo pabbato tena pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā vakkali acirapakkaṃtassa bhagavato upaṭṭhāke āmantesi- “etha maṃ, āvuso, mañcakaṃ āropetvā yena isigilipassaṃ kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkamatha. Kathañhi nāma mādiso antaraḡhare kālaṃ kattabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti? “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ vakkaliṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā yena isigilipassaṃ kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu. Atha kho bhagavā tañca rattiṃ tañca divāvasesaṃ gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihāsi. Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu ...pe... ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “vakkali, bhante, bhikkhu vimokkhāya ceteti”ti. Aparā devatā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “so hi nūna, bhante, suvimutto vimuccissati”ti. Idamavocum tā devatāyo. Idam vatvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyimṃsu.

Atha kho bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi- “etha tumhe, bhikkhave, yena vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatha; upasaṅkamitvā vakkaliṃ bhikkhum evaṃ vadetha-

“Suṇāvuso tvaṃ, vakkali, bhagavato vacanaṃ dvinnañca devatānaṃ. Imaṃ, āvuso, rattiṃ dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho, āvuso, ekā devatā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- vakkali, bhante, bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti. Aparā devatā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- so hi nūna, bhante, suvimutto vimuccissatīti. Bhagavā ca taṃ, āvuso vakkali, evamāha- mā bhāyi, vakkali; mā bhāyi, vakkali! Apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati, apāpikā kālakiriyā”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”- ti kho te (2.0100) bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā vakkali tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ vakkaliṃ etadavocum- “suṇāvuso vakkali, bhagavato vacanaṃ dvinnañca devatānaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi- “etha maṃ, āvuso, mañcakā oropetha. Kathañhi nāma mādiso ucce āsane nisīditvā tassa bhagavato sāsaṇaṃ sotabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti! “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ vakkaliṃ mañcakā oropesum. “Imaṃ, āvuso, rattiṃ dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ ...pe... ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho, āvuso, ekā devatā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- ‘vakkali, bhante, bhikkhu vimokkhāya ceteti’ti. Aparā devatā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- ‘so hi nūna, bhante, suvimutto vimuccissati’ti. Bhagavā ca taṃ, āvuso vakkali, evamāha- ‘mā bhāyi, vakkali; mā bhāyi, vakkali! Apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati, apāpikā kālakiriyā’”-

ti. “Tena hāvuso, mama vacanena bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha- ‘vakkali, bhante, bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati’ti. Evañca vadetha- ‘rūpaṃ aniccaṃ. Tāhaṃ, bhante, na kañkhāmi. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi. Yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi. Vedanā aniccā. Tāhaṃ, bhante, na kañkhāmi. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi. Yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi. Saññā... sañkhārā aniccā. Tāhaṃ, bhante, na kañkhāmi. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi. Yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Tāhaṃ, bhante, na kañkhāmi. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi. Yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato vakkalissa paṭissutvā pakkamiṃsu. Atha kho āyasmā vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu satthaṃ āhāresi.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “vakkali, bhante, bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno; so bhagavato (2.0101) pāde sirasā vandati; evañca vadeti- ‘rūpaṃ aniccaṃ. Tāhaṃ, bhante, na kañkhāmi. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi. Yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi. Vedanā... saññā... sañkhārā ... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Tāhaṃ, bhante, na kañkhāmi. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi. Yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “āyāma, bhikkhave, yena isigilipassaṃ kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkamissāma; yattha vakkalinā kulaputtana satthamāharitan”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena isigilipassaṃ kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ vakkaliṃ dūratova mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃ semānaṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena dhūmāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ, gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uddhaṃ disaṃ, gacchati adho disaṃ, gacchati anudisaṃ. Atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “passatha no tumhe, bhikkhave, etaṃ dhūmāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ ...pe... gacchati anudisan”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Eso kho, bhikkhave, māro pāpimā vakkalissa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ samanvesati §- ‘kattha vakkalissa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ patiṭṭhitā’ti? Appatiṭṭhitena ca, bhikkhave, viññāṇena vakkali kulaputto parinibbuto”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Assajisuttaṃ

88. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā assaji kassapakārāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā assaji upaṭṭhāke āmantesi- “etha tumhe, āvuso, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha; upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha- ‘assaji, bhante, bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī’ti. Evañca vadetha- ‘sādhū kira, bhante, bhagavā (2.0102) yena assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato assajissa paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam etadavocum- “assaji, bhante, bhikkhu ābādhiko ...pe... sādhū kira, bhante, bhagavā yena assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā assaji tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā assaji bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantaṃ. Divāna mañcake samadhosi. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ assajim § etadavoca- “alam, assaji, mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi. Santimāni āsanāni paññattāni, tathāham nisidissāmī”ti. Nisīdi bhagavā paññatte āsane. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ assajim etadavoca- “kacci te, assaji, khamaniyam, kacci yāpaniyam ...pe... paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo”ti?

“Na me, bhante, khamaniyam ...pe... abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo”ti. “Kacci te, assaji, na kiñci kukkucam na koci vippaṭisāro”ti? “Taggha me, bhante, anappakam kukkucam anappako vippaṭisāro”ti. “Kacci pana taṃ, assaji, attā sīlato na upavadatī”ti? “Na kho maṃ, bhante, attā sīlato upavadatī”ti. “No ce kira taṃ, assaji, attā sīlato upavadati, atha kiñca te kukkucam ko ca vippaṭisāro”ti? “Pubbe khvāham, bhante, gelaññe passambhetvā passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre viharāmi, soham samādhiṃ nappaṭilabhāmi. Tassa mayham, bhante, taṃ samādhiṃ appaṭilabhato evaṃ hoti- ‘no cassāham parihāyāmī’”ti. “Ye te, assaji, samaṇabrāhmaṇā samādhisārakā samādhisāmaññā tesam taṃ samādhiṃ appaṭilabhataṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘no cassu mayaṃ parihāyāmā’”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, assaji, rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante ...”pe... viññāṇam ...pe... tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. So sukham ce vedanaṃ vedayati §, sā ‘aniccā’ti pajānāti. ‘Anajjhositā’ti (2.0103) pajānāti. ‘Anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti. Dukkham ce vedanaṃ vedayati, sā ‘aniccā’ti pajānāti. ‘Anajjhositā’ti pajānāti. ‘Anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti. Adukkhamasukham ce vedanaṃ vedayati, sā ‘aniccā’ti pajānāti ...pe... ‘anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti. So sukham ce vedanaṃ vedayati, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedayati; dukkham ce vedanaṃ vedayati, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedayati; adukkkhamasukham ce vedanaṃ vedayati, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedayati. So kāyapariyantikaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti. Jīvitapariyantikaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayamānā-e ‘jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti.

‘Kāyassa bheda uddham jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissanti’ti pajānāti.

“Seyyathāpi, assaji, telañca paṭicca, vaṭṭiñca paṭicca, telappadīpo jhāyeyya; tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho, assaji, bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti. Jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti. ‘Kāyassa bheda uddham jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissanti’ti pajānāti”ti. Chaṭṭham.

7. Khemakasuttaṃ

89. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū kosambiyaṃ viharanti ghoṣitārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā khemako badarikārāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhitā āyasmantaṃ dāsakaṃ āmantesuṃ- “ehi tvaṃ, āvuso dāsaka, yena khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā khemakaṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ vadehi- ‘therā taṃ, āvuso khemaka, evamāhaṃsu- kacci te, āvuso, khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo”ti? “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā khemako tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ khemakaṃ etadavoca- “therā taṃ, āvuso (2.0104) khemaka, evamāhaṃsu- ‘kacci te, āvuso, khamanīyaṃ ...pe... no abhikkamo”ti? “Na me, āvuso, khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ ...pe... abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā there bhikkhū etadavoca- “khemako, āvuso, bhikkhu evamāha- ‘na me, āvuso, khamanīyaṃ ...pe... abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo”ti. “Ehi tvaṃ, āvuso dāsaka, yena khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā khemakaṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ vadehi- ‘therā taṃ, āvuso khemaka, evamāhaṃsu- pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā vuttā bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Imesu āyasmā khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attamaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati”ti?

“Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā khemako tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā ...pe... therā taṃ, āvuso khemaka, evamāhaṃsu- “pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā vuttā bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Imesu āyasmā khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attamaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati”ti? “Pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā vuttā bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Imesu khvāhaṃ, āvuso, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attamaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etadavoca- “khemako, āvuso, bhikkhu evamāha- ‘pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā vuttā bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Imesu khvāhaṃ, āvuso, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attamaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi”ti. “Ehi tvamaṃ, āvuso dāsaka, yena khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā khemakaṃ bhikkhuṃ evamaṃ vadehi- ‘therā taṃ, āvuso khemaka, evamāhaṃsu- pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā vuttā bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. No ce kirāyasmā khemako imesu (2.0105) pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attamaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati. Tenahāyasmā khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yena yasmā khemako ...pe... therā taṃ, āvuso khemaka, evamāhaṃsu- “pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā vuttā bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho; no ce kirāyasmā khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attamaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati, tenahāyasmā khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo”ti. “Pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā vuttā bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Imesu khvāhaṃ, āvuso, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attamaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi, na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo; api ca me, āvuso, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu ‘asmīti adhigataṃ, ‘ayamahamasmīti na ca samanupassāmi”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā dāsako yena therā bhikkhū ...pe... there bhikkhū etadavoca- “khemako, āvuso, bhikkhu evamāha- pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā vuttā bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Imesu khvāhaṃ, āvuso, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attamaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi, na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo; api ca me, āvuso, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu ‘asmīti adhigataṃ, ‘ayamahamasmīti na ca samanupassāmi”ti.

“Ehi tvamaṃ, āvuso dāsaka, yena khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā khemakaṃ bhikkhuṃ evamaṃ vadehi- ‘therā taṃ, āvuso khemaka, evamāhaṃsu- yametaṃ, āvuso khemaka, asmīti vadesi, kimetaṃ asmīti vadesi? Rūpaṃ asmīti vadesi, aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi, vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre...

sandhāvanikāya! Āharāvuso, daṇḍaṃ; ahameva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅka-
missāmi”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā khemako daṇḍamolubbha yena therā bhikkhū tenupasa-
ṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā therehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ
kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āya-
smantaṃ khemakaṃ therā bhikkhū etadavocuṃ- “yametaṃ, āvuso khemaka,
‘asmī’ti vadesi, kimetaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi? Rūpaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, aññatra rūpā
‘asmī’ti vadesi? Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi,
aññatra viññāṇā ‘asmī’ti vadesi? Yametaṃ, āvuso khemaka, ‘asmī’ti vadesi,
kimetaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi”ti? “Na khvāhaṃ, āvuso, rūpaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadāmi; napi
aññatra rūpā ‘asmī’ti vadāmi. Na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na
viññāṇaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadāmi; napi aññatra viññāṇā ‘asmī’ti vadāmi. Api ca me, āvuso,
pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu ‘asmī’ti adhigataṃ ‘ayamahasmaṃti na ca sama-
nupassāmi”.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, uppalassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho. Yo
nu kho evaṃ vadeyya- ‘pattassa gandho’ti vā ‘vaṇṇassa § gandho’ti vā ‘kiñja-
kkhassa gandho’ti vā sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetāṃ, āvuso”.
“Yathā kathaṃ, panāvuso, sammā byākaramāno byākareyyā”ti? “Pupphassa
gandho’ti kho, āvuso, sammā byākaramāno byākareyyā”ti. “Evameva khvāhaṃ,
āvuso, na rūpaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadāmi, napi aññatra rūpā ‘asmī’ti vadāmi. Na vedanaṃ...
na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadāmi, napi aññatra viññāṇā
‘asmī’ti vadāmi. Api ca me, āvuso, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu ‘asmī’ti adhi-
gataṃ ‘ayamahasmaṃti na ca samanupassāmi”.

“Kiñcāpi, āvuso, ariyasāvakaṃ pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni
bhavanti, atha khvassa hoti- ‘yo ca pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato (2.0)
asmīti māno, asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo asamūhato. So aparena samayena
pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati- iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa
samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo; iti vedanā... iti saññā... iti saṅkhārā... iti
viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo’ti. Tassimesu
pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yopissa hoti
pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato ‘asmī’ti, māno ‘asmī’ti, chando
‘asmī’ti anusayo asamūhato, sopi samugghātaṃ gacchati.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, vatthaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ malaggahitaṃ. Tameṃ sāmikā
rajakassa anupadajjuṃ. Tameṃ rajako ūse vā khāre vā gomaye vā samma-
dditvā acche udake vikkhāleti. Kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vatthaṃ parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ,
atha khvassa hoti yeva anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomaya-
gandho vā asamūhato. Tameṃ rajako sāmikānaṃ deti. Tameṃ sāmikā
gandhaparibhāvite karaṇḍake nikkhipanti. Yopissa hoti anusahagato ūsagandho
vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato, sopi samugghātaṃ gacchati.
Evameva kho, āvuso, kiñcāpi ariyasāvakaṃ pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pahīnāni bhavanti, atha khvassa hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusaha-
gato ‘asmī’ti, māno ‘asmī’ti, chando ‘asmī’ti anusayo asamūhato. So aparena

samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati. ‘Iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo; iti vedanā... iti saññā... iti saṅkhārā... iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo’ti. Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yopissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato ‘asmī’ti, māno ‘asmī’ti, chando ‘asmī’ti anusayo asamūhato, sopi samugghātaṃ gacchatī”ti.

Evam vutte, therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ khemakaṃ etadavocuṃ- “na kho § mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ khemakaṃ vihesāpekhā pucchimha, api cāyasmā khemako pahosi tassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ (2.010) paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikātuṃ. Tayidaṃ āyasmatā khemakena tassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitaṃ desitaṃ paññāpitaṃ paṭṭhapitaṃ vivaritaṃ vibhajitaṃ uttānikatan”ti.

Idamavoca āyasmā khemako. Attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato khemakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanduṃ. Imasmiñca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne satṭhima-ttānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṃsu, āyasmato khemakassa cāti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Channasuttaṃ

90. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā channo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito avāpuraṇaṃ § ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamtivā there bhikkhū etadavoca- “ovadantu maṃ āyasmanto therā, anusāsantu maṃ āyasmanto therā, karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ, yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyan”ti.

Evam vutte, therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ channaṃ etadavocuṃ- “rūpaṃ kho, āvuso channa, aniccaṃ; vedanā aniccā; saññā aniccā; saṅkhārā aniccā; viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Rūpaṃ anattā; vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā; sabbe dhammā anattā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato channassa etadahosi- “mayhampi kho etaṃ evaṃ § hoti- ‘rūpaṃ aniccaṃ, vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā ... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ti. Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhipaṭini-ssage taṇhākkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Paritassanā upādānaṃ uppajjati; paccudāvattati mānasaṃ- ‘atha ko carahi me attā’ti? Na kho panevaṃ dhammaṃ passato hoti. Ko nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato channassa etadahosi- “ayaṃ kho āyasmā ānando kosa-mbiyaṃ viharati ghoṣitārāme satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito (2.0109) ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti ca me āyasmā ānando tathā dhammaṃ desetuṃ yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ; atthi ca me āyasmante ānande tāva-tikā vissatṭhi §. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā channo senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaramādāya yena kosambī

ghositārāmo yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā ānanda saddhiṃ sammodi ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā channo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca-

“Ekamidāhaṃ, āvuso ānanda, samayaṃ bārāṇasiyaṃ viharāmi isipatane miga-dāye. Atha khvāhaṃ, āvuso, sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamim; upasaṅkamtivā there bhikkhū etadavocaṃ- ‘ovadantu maṃ āyasmanto therā, anusāsantu maṃ āyasmanto therā, karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyan’ti. Evaṃ vutte maṃ, āvuso, therā bhikkhū etadavocuṃ- ‘rūpaṃ kho, āvuso channa, aniccaṃ; vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ anattā ...pe... viññāṇaṃ anattā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā”ti.

“Tassa mayhaṃ, āvuso, etadahosi- ‘mayhampi kho etaṃ evaṃ hoti- rūpaṃ aniccaṃ ...pe... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ti. Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhipaṭinissagge taṇhākkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Paritassanā upādānaṃ uppajjati; paccudāvattati mānasaṃ- ‘atha ko carahi me attā’ti? Na kho panevaṃ dhammaṃ passato hoti. Ko nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyanti!

“Tassa mayhaṃ, āvuso, etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā ānando kosambiyaṃ viharati ghositārāme satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti ca me āyasmā ānando tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ. Atthi ca me āyasmante ānande (2.0110) tāvatikā vissaṭṭhi. Yaṃnūnaṃ yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan’ti. Ovadatu maṃ, āyasmā ānando; anusāsatu maṃ, āyasmā ānando; karotu me, āyasmā ānando dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyan”ti.

“Ettakenapi mayaṃ āyasmato channassa attamanā api nāma taṃ § āyasmā channo āvi akāsi khīlaṃ chindi §. Odahāvuso, channa, sotaṃ; bhabbosi § dhammaṃ viññātun”ti. Atha kho āyasmato channassa tāvatakeneva § ulāraṃ pītipāmojjaṃ uppajji- “bhabbo kirasmi dhammaṃ viññātun”ti.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, āvuso channa, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā ca paṭiggahitaṃ kaccānagottaṃ bhikkhuṃ ovadantassa- dvayanissito khvāyaṃ, kaccāna, loko yebhuyyena atthitañceva natthitañca. Lokasamudayaṃ kho, kaccāna, yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke natthitā, sā na hoti. Lokanirodhaṃ kho, kaccāna, yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke atthitā, sā na hoti. Upayupādānābhinivesavinibandho khvāyaṃ, kaccāna, loko yebhuyyena taṃ cāyaṃ upayupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhitṭhāti ‘attā me’ti. Dukkameva uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati, dukkhaṃ nirujjhamānaṃ nirujjhatīti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati. Aparappaccayā ñāṇamevassa ettha hoti. Ettāvatā kho, kaccāna, sammādiṭṭhi hoti. Sabbamatthīti kho, kaccāna, ayameko anto. Sabbam natthīti ayaṃ dutiyo anto. Ete te, kaccāna, ubho ante anupagamma majjhena tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti- avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā; saṅkhārapaccayā

viññāṇaṃ ...pe... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho ...pe... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti.

“Evametam, āvuso ānanda, hoti yesam āyasmantānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārayo anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā. Idañca pana me āyasmato ānandassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisamito”ti. Aṭṭhamam.

9. Rāhulasuttaṃ

91. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0111). Atha kho āyasmā rāhulo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rāhulo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kathaṃ nu kho, bhante, jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti?

“Yaṃ kiñci, rāhula, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumam vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā ... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā ...pe... sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho, rāhula, jānato evaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti. Navamam.

10. Dutiyarāhulasuttaṃ

92. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rāhulo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kathaṃ nu kho, bhante, jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan”ti? “Yaṃ kiñci, rāhula, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā ...pe... yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumam vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho, rāhula (2.0112), jānato evaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan”ti. Dasamam.

Theravaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ānando tisso yamako, anurādho ca vakkali;
assaji khemako channo, rāhulā apare duve.

10. Pupphavaggo

1. Nadīsuttam

93. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, nadī pabbateyyā ohārinī dūraṅgamā sīghasotā. Tassā ubhosu tīresu § kāsā cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ; kusā cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ; pabbajā § cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ; bīraṇā cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ; rukkhā cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ. Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kāse cepi gaṇheyya, te palujjeyyūṃ. So tatonidānaṃ anayabyasanaṃ āpajjeyya. Kuse cepi gaṇheyya, pabbaje cepi gaṇheyya, bīraṇe cepi gaṇheyya, rukkhe cepi gaṇheyya, te palujjeyyūṃ. So tatonidānaṃ anayabyasanaṃ āpajjeyya. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ palujjati. So tatonidānaṃ anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ (2.0113); attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ palujjati. So tatonidānaṃ anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ bhante”. “Tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ ittha-ttāyāti pajānāti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pupphasuttaṃ

94. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, lokena vivadāmi, lokova mayā viva-dati. Na, bhikkhave, dhammavādī kenaci lokasmiṃ vivadati. Yaṃ, bhikkhave, natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ ‘natthī’ti vadāmi. Yaṃ, bhikkhave, atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ ‘atthī’ti vadāmi”.

“Kiñca, bhikkhave, natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, yamaṃ ‘natthī’ti vadāmi? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, niccaṃ dhuvam sassaṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ; ahampi taṃ ‘natthī’ti vadāmi. Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassaṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ; ahampi taṃ ‘natthī’ti vadāmi. Idaṃ kho, bhikkhave, natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ; ahampi taṃ ‘natthī’ti vadāmi”.

“Kiñca, bhikkhave, atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, yamaṃ ‘atthī’ti vadāmi? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ; ahampi taṃ ‘atthī’ti vadāmi. Vedanā aniccā ...pe... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ; ahampi taṃ ‘atthī’ti vadāmi. Idaṃ kho, bhikkhave, atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ; ahampi taṃ ‘atthī’ti vadāmi”.

“Atthi, bhikkhave, loke lokadhammo, taṃ tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti; abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā taṃ ācikkhati deseti paññapeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti.

“Kiñca, bhikkhave, loke lokadhammo, taṃ tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññapeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, loke lokadhammo taṃ tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti. Abhisambujjhitvā (2.0114) abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññapeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti.

“Yo, bhikkhave, tathāgatena evaṃ ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññapiyamāne paṭṭhapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānīkariyamāne na jānāti na passati tamahaṃ, bhikkhave, bālaṃ puthujjanaṃ andhaṃ acakkhukaṃ ajānantaṃ apassantaṃ kinti karomi! Vedanā, bhikkhave, loke lokadhammo ...pe... saññā, bhikkhave... saṅkhārā, bhikkhave... viññāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, loke lokadhammo taṃ tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti. Abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññapeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti.

“Yo, bhikkhave, tathāgatena evaṃ ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññapiyamāne paṭṭhapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānīkariyamāne na jānāti na passati tamahaṃ, bhikkhave, bālaṃ puthujjanaṃ andhaṃ acakkhukaṃ ajānantaṃ apassantaṃ kinti karomi!

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uppalaṃ vā padumaṃ vā puṇḍarīkaṃ vā udake jātaṃ udake saṃvaḍḍhaṃ udakā accuggamma ṭhāti § anupalittaṃ udakena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, tathāgato loke jāto loke saṃvaḍḍho lokaṃ abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Pheṇapiṇḍūpamasuttaṃ

95. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā ayujjhāyaṃ § viharati gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi-

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ gaṅgā nadī mahantaṃ pheṇapiṇḍaṃ āvaheyya. Tameṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya, asārakaññeva khāyeyya. Kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, pheṇapiṇḍe sāro? Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ...pe... yaṃ dūre santike vā taṃ bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati (2.0115), tucchakaññeva khāyati, asārakaññeva khāyati. Kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, rūpe sāro?

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante uduke udakapubbuḷaṃ § uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca. Tameṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya, asārakaññeva khāyeyya. Kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, udakapubbuḷe sāro? Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ...pe... yā dūre santike vā taṃ bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati, tucchakaññeva khāyati, asārakaññeva khāyati. Kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, vedanāya sāro?

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ṭhite majjhanhike kāle marīcikā phandati. Tameṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya ...pe... kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, marīcikāya sāro? Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yā kāci saññā ...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso sārathhiko sāragavesī sārapiyesaṇaṃ cara-māno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ § ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya. So tatha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandhaṃ ujuṃ navaṃ akukkukajātaṃ §. Tameṇaṃ mūle chindeyya; mūle chetvā agge chindeyya, agge chetvā pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujeyya. So tassa pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujanto pheggumpi nādhigaccheyya, kuto sāraṃ! Tameṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya, asārakaññeva khāyeyya. Kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, kadalikkhandhe sāro? Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ...pe... ye (2.0116) dūre santike vā taṃ bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati, tucchakaññeva khāyati, asārakaññeva khāyati. Kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, saṅkhāresu sāro?

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, māyākāro vā māyākārantevāsī vā caturmahāpathe § māyaṃ vidamseyya. Tameṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva

khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya, asārakaññeva khāyeyya. Kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, māyāya sāro? Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānā-gatapaccuppannaṃ ...pe... yaṃ dūre santike vā, taṃ bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati. Tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati, tucchakaññeva khāyati, asārakaññeva khāyati. Kiñhi siyā, bhikkhave, viññāṇe sāro?

“Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanā-yapi... saññāyapi... saṅkhāresupi ... viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ vira-jjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti ...pe... nāparaṃ ittha-ttāyāti pajānāti”.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Pheṇapiṇḍūpamaṃ rūpaṃ, vedanā bubbuḷūpamā §.

maṛīkūpamā saññā, saṅkhārā kadalūpamā;

māyūpamañca viññāṇaṃ, desitādiccabandhunā.

“Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, yoniso upaparikkhati;

rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti, yo naṃ passati yoniso.

“Imañca kāyaṃ ārabha, bhūripaññena desitaṃ;

pahānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ, rūpaṃ passatha § chaḍḍitaṃ.

“Āyu (2.0117) usmā ca viññāṇaṃ, yadā kāyaṃ jahantimaṃ;

apaviddho § tadā seti, parabhattaṃ acetanaṃ.

“Etādisāyaṃ santāno, māyāyaṃ bālalāpinī;

vadhako esa akkhāto, sāro ettha na vijjati.

“Evaṃ khandhe avekkheyya, bhikkhu āradhaviṇṇaṃ;

divā vā yadi vā rattiṃ, sampajāno paṭissato.

“Jaheyya sabbasaṃyogaṃ, kareyya saraṇattano;

careyyādittasīsova, patthayaṃ accutaṃ padan”ti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Gomayapiṇḍasuttaṃ

96. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-voca- “atthi nu kho, bhante, kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati? Atthi nu kho, bhante, kāci vedanā yā vedanā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati? Atthi nu kho, bhante, kāci saññā yā saññā ...pe... atthi nu kho, bhante, keci saṅkhārā ye saṅkhārā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti? Atthi nu kho, bhante, kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”ti? “Natthi kho, bhikkhu, kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Natthi kho, bhikkhu, kāci vedanā... kāci saññā... keci saṅkhārā... kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ gomayapiṇḍaṃ pāṇinā gahetvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ eta-
davoca- “ettakopi kho, bhikkhu, attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato
avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ettako cepi, bhikkhu, atta-
bhāvapaṭilābho abhaviṣṣa nicco dhuvo sassato (2.0118) avipariṇāmadhammo,
nayidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho,
bhikkhu, ettakopi attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāma-
dhammo, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

“Bhūtapubbāhaṃ, bhikkhu, rājā ahoṣiṃ khattiyo muddhāvasitto. Tassa mayhaṃ,
bhikkhu, rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītinagarasahassāni
ahesuṃ kusāvati rājadhānippamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu, rañño sato
khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītipāsādasahassāni ahesuṃ dhammapāsā-
dappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu, rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasi-
ttassa caturāsītikūṭāgārasahassāni ahesuṃ mahābyūhakūṭāgārappamukhāni §.
Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu, rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītipalla-
ṅkasahassāni ahesuṃ dantamayāni sāramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni goṇakatthatāni
paṭikatthatāni paṭalikatthatāni kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇāni § sa-uttaraccha-
dāni ubhatolohitakūpadhānāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu, rañño sato khattiyassa
muddhāvasittassa caturāsītināgasahassāni ahesuṃ sovaṇṇālaṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇa-
ddhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni uposathanāgarājappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ,
bhikkhu, rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti-assasahassāni
ahesuṃ sovaṇṇālaṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇaddhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni valāhaka-a-
ssarājappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu, rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāva-
sittassa caturāsītirathasahassāni ahesuṃ sovaṇṇālaṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇaddhajāni
hemajālapaṭicchannāni vejayantarithappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu,
rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītimaṇisahassāni ahesuṃ maṇi-
ratanappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu ...pe... caturāsīti-itthisahassāni
ahesuṃ subhaddādevippamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu ...pe... caturāsītikha-
ttiyasahassāni ahesuṃ anuyantāni pariṇāyakaratanappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ,
bhikkhu ...pe... caturāsītidhenusahassāni ahesuṃ dukūlasandanāni kaṃsūpadhā-
raṇāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu ...pe... caturāsītivatthakoṭisahassāni ahesuṃ
komasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni kambalasukhumāni (2.0119) kappāsikasū-
khumāni. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhu ...pe... caturāsītithālipākasahassāni ahesuṃ;
sāyaṃ pātaṃ bhattābhīhāro abhīhariyittha.

“Tesaṃ kho pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā nagarasahassānaṃ ekaññeva taṃ
nagaraṃ hoti yamaṃ tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi- kusāvati rājadhāni. Tesaṃ
kho pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā pāsādasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so pāsādo hoti
yamaṃ tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi- dhammo pāsādo. Tesaṃ kho pana,
bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā kūṭāgārasahassānaṃ ekaññeva taṃ kūṭāgāraṃ hoti
yamaṃ tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi- mahābyūhaṃ kūṭāgāraṃ. Tesaṃ kho
pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā pallaṅkasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so pallaṅko hoti
yamaṃ tena samayena paribhuñjāmi- dantamayo vā sāramayo vā sovaṇṇa-
mayo vā rūpiyamayo vā. Tesaṃ kho pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā nāgasahassānaṃ

ekoyeva so nāgo hoti yamaḥaṃ tena samayena abhiruhāmi- uposatho nāgarājā. Tesaṃ kho pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā assasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so asso hoti yamaḥaṃ tena samayena abhiruhāmi- valāhako assarājā. Tesaṃ kho pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā rathasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so ratho hoti yamaḥaṃ tena samayena abhiruhāmi- vejayanto ratho. Tesaṃ kho pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā itthisahassānaṃ ekāyeva sā itthī hoti yā maṃ tena samayena paccupaṭṭhāti-khattiyānī vā velāmikā vā. Tesaṃ kho pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭisahasānaṃ ekaññeva taṃ vatthayugaṃ hoti yamaḥaṃ tena samayena paridahāmi-khomasukhumaṃ vā koseyyasukhumaṃ vā kambalasukhumaṃ vā kappāsikasukhumaṃ vā. Tesaṃ kho pana, bhikkhu, caturāsītiyā thālipākasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so thālipāko hoti yato nālikodanaparamaṃ bhuñjāmi tadupiyañca sūpeyyaṃ Ṣ. Iti kho, bhikkhu, sabbe te saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā. Evaṃ aniccā kho, bhikkhu, saṅkhārā. Evaṃ addhuvā kho, bhikkhu, saṅkhārā.

Evam anassāsikā kho, bhikkhu, saṅkhārā. Yāvañcidaṃ, bhikkhu, alameva sabba-saṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitun”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Nakhasikhāsuttaṃ

97. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0120). Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “atthi nu kho, bhante, kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati? Atthi nu kho, bhante, kāci vedanā yā vedanā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati? Atthi nu kho, bhante, kāci saññā ...pe... keci saṅkhārā, ye saṅkhārā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti? Atthi nu kho, bhante, kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”ti? “Natthi kho, bhikkhu, kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Natthi kho, bhikkhu, kāci vedanā... kāci saññā... keci saṅkhārā ...pe... kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsuṃ āropetvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca- “ettakampi kho, bhikkhu, rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ettakaṃ cepi, bhikkhu, rūpaṃ abhaviṣṣa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ, nayidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhu, ettakampi rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya”.

“Ettakāpi kho, bhikkhu, vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ettakā cepi, bhikkhu, vedanā abhaviṣṣa niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā, na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhu, ettakāpi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

“Ettakāpi kho, bhikkhu, saññā natthi ...pe... ettakāpi kho, bhikkhu, saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti. Ettakā cepi, bhikkhu, saṅkhārā abhaviṣṣaṃsu niccā dhuvā sassatā (2.0121) avipariṇāmadhammā, na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhu, ettakāpi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

“Ettakampi kho, bhikkhu, viññāṇaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ettakampi kho, bhikkhu, viññāṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ, na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhu, ettakampi viññāṇaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, bhikkhu, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ bhante ...”pe... “tasmātiha ...pe... evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Suddhikasuttaṃ

98. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “atthi nu kho, bhante, kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ
avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati? Atthi nu kho, bhante,
kāci vedanā ...pe... kāci saññā... keci saṅkhārā... kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ
niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”-
ti? “Natthi kho, bhikkhu, kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipa-
riṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Natthi kho, bhikkhu, kāci veda-
nā... kāci saññā... keci saṅkhārā... kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”ti.
Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Gaddulabaddhasuttaṃ

99. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Anamataggoyaṃ, bhikkhave, saṃsāro. Pubbā koṭi na
paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsa-
rataṃ. Hoti so, bhikkhave, samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati visussati na (2.012
bhavati; na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyoja-
nānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi. Hoti so,
bhikkhave, samayo yaṃ sineru pabbatarājā ḍayhati vinassati na bhavati; na
tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhā-
vataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi. Hoti so, bhikkhave, samayo
yaṃ mahāpathavī ḍayhati vinassati na bhavati; na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, avijjānī-
varaṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa
antakiriyaṃ vadāmi”.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sā gaddulabaddho § daḷhe khīle vā thambhe vā upani-
baddho tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati; evameva
kho, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ...pe... sappurisa-
dhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ...pe... vedanaṃ attato samanupa-
ssati... saññaṃ attato samanupassati... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati...
viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā viññāṇaṃ,
viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati, vedana-
ññeva ...pe... saññaññeva... saṅkhāreyeva... viññāṇaññeva anuparidhāvati anu-
parivattati. So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ, vedanaṃ ...pe... saññaṃ...
saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ, na parimuccati rūpamhā,
na parimuccati vedanāya, na parimuccati saññāya, na parimuccati saṅkhārehi, na

parimuccati viññāṇamhā, na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Na parimuccati dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi’.

“Sutavā ca kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ...pe... sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto, na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ...pe... na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati, vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati. So rūpaṃ ananuparidhāvaṃ ananuparivattaṃ, vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ ananuparidhāvaṃ ananuparivattaṃ; parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Parimuccati dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi’-ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyagaddulabaddhasuttaṃ

100. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0123). “Anamataggoyaṃ, bhikkhave, saṃsāro. Pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sā gaddulabaddho daḷhe khīle vā thambhe vā upanibaddho. So gacchati cepi tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upagacchati; tiṭṭhati cepi tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upatiṭṭhati; nisīdati cepi tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanisīdati; nipajjati cepi tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanipajjati. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati. So gacchati cepi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upagacchati; tiṭṭhati cepi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati; nisīdati cepi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisīdati; nipajjati cepi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanipajjati. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘dīgharattamidaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā’ti. Cittasaṃkilesā, bhikkhave, sattā saṃkilissanti; cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti.

“Ditṭhaṃ vo, bhikkhave, caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Tampi kho, bhikkhave, caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ citteneva cittitaṃ. Tenapi kho, bhikkhave, caraṇena cittaṃ cittaññeva cittataraṃ. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘dīgharattamidaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā’ti. Cittasaṃkilesā, bhikkhave, sattā saṃkilissanti; cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti.

“Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekanikāyampi samanupassāmi evaṃ cittaṃ. Yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā, tepi kho, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā citteneva cittitā, tehipi kho, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatehi pāṇehi cittaññeva cittataraṃ. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘dīgharattamidaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā’ti. Cittasaṃkilesā,

bhikkhave, sattā saṃkilissanti; cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti.

“Seyyathāpi (2.0124), bhikkhave, rajako vā cittakārako vā rajanāya vā lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliyā vā maññiṭṭhāya § vā suparimaṭṭhe phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭe vā itthirūpaṃ vā purisarūpaṃ vā abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti, vedanaññeva ...pe... saññaññeva... saṅkhāre yeva... viññāṇaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ ...pe... “tasmātiha, bhikkhave, evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānā-ti”ti. Aṭṭhamam.

9. Vāsijaṭasuttaṃ

101. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Jānato ahaṃ, bhikkhave, passato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ vadāmi, no ajānato no apassato. Kiñca, bhikkhave, jānato kiṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti? ‘Iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo; iti vedanā... iti saññā... iti saṅkhārā... iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo’ti- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti”.

“Bhāvanānuyogaṃ ananuyuttassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā’ti, atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu? ‘Abhāvitattā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ. Kissa abhāvitattā? Abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ, abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ, abhāvitattā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ, abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ, abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ, abhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ, abhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā. Tānassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni, na sammā pariseditāni, na sammā paribhāvitāni. Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho, vata me (2.0125) kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyun’ti, atha kho abhabbāva te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi pana, bhikkhave, kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā; tāni kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni, na sammā pariseditāni, na sammā paribhāvitāni. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhāvanānuyogaṃ ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho, vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā’ti, atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu? ‘Abhāvitattā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ. Kissa abhāvitattā? Abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ ...pe... aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa.

“Bhāvanānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā’ti, atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu? ‘Bhāvitattā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ. Kissa bhāvitattā? Bhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ, bhāvi-

tattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ, bhāvitattā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ, bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ, bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ, bhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ, bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā. Tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni, sammā pariseditāni, sammā paribhāvitāni. Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata me kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyun’ti, atha kho bhabbāva te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi pana, bhikkhave, kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā; tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni, sammā pariseditāni, sammā paribhāvitāni. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhāvanānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā’ti, atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu? ‘Bhāvitattā’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Kissa (2.0126) bhāvitattā? Bhāvitattā catunnaṃ sati- paṭṭhānānaṃ ...pe... bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, palagaṇḍassa vā palagaṇḍantevāsissa vā vāsijaṭṭe dissanteva aṅgulipadāni dissati aṅguṭṭhapadaṃ. No ca khvassa evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti- ‘ettakaṃ vata me ajja vāsijaṭṭassa khīṇaṃ, ettakaṃ hiyyo, ettakaṃ pare’ti. Atha khvassa khīṇe khīṇantveva ñāṇaṃ hoti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhāvanānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti- ‘ettakaṃ vata me ajja āsavānaṃ khīṇaṃ, ettakaṃ hiyyo, ettakaṃ pare’ti, atha khvassa khīṇe khīṇantveva ñāṇaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sāmuddikāya nāvāya vettabandhanabaddhāya vassamāsāni udake pariyādāya hemantikena thalaṃ ukkhitāya vātātapaparetāni vettabandhanāni. Tāni pāvusakena meghena abhippavutṭhāni appakasireneva paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhāvanānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saṃyojanāni paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Aniccasaññāsuttaṃ

sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadāleno kasati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā bhāvitā bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ rūparāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ bhavarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, pabbajalāyako pabbajaṃ lāyitvā agge gahetvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchoṭeti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā bhāvitā bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi (2.0127), bhikkhave, ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya yāni tattha ambāni vaṇṭapaṭibandhāni sabbāni tāni tadanvayāni bhavanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā bhāvitā ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā, kūṭaṃ tāsāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā bhāvitā ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci mūlagandhā kālānusārigandho tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci sārāgandhā, lohita candanaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci pupphagandhā, vassikaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci kuṭṭarājāno §, sabbete rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti, rājā tesāṃ cakkavatti aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kāci tārakarūpānaṃ pabhā, sabbā tā candimappabhāya kamaṃ nāgghanti soḷasiṃ, candappabhā tāsāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nataṃ abbhussakkamāno, sabbaṃ ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca; evameva kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā bhāvitā bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ rūparāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ bhavarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā kathaṃ bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati ...pe... sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati? ‘Iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa (2.0128) samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo; iti vedanā... iti saññā... iti saṅkhārā... iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo’ti-evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aniccasaññā evaṃ bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ rūparāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ bhavarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Pupphavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Nadī pupphañca pheṇañca, gomayañca nakhāsikhaṃ;
suddhikaṃ dve ca gaddulā, vāsijaṭaṃ aniccatāti.

Majjhimapañṇāsako samatto.

Tassa majjhimapañṇāsakassa vagguddānaṃ-

Upayo arahanto ca, khajjanī therasavhayaṃ;
pupphavaggena pañṇāsa, dutiyo tena vuccatīti.

11. Antavaggo

1. Antasuttaṃ

103. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, antā. Katame cattāro? Sakkāyanto, sakkāyasamudayanto, sakkāyanirodhanto, sakkāyanirodhagāminippaṭipadanto. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyanto? Pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sakkāyanto”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyasamudayanto? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ- kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā. Ayaṃ (2.0129) vuccati, bhikkhave, sakkāyasamudayanto.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodhanto? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodhanto.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodhagāminippaṭipadanto? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodhagāminippaṭipadanto. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro antā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dukkhasuttaṃ

104. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Dukkhañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi dukkhasamudayañca dukkhanirodhañca dukkhanirodhagāminiñca paṭipadaṃ. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ? Pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādāna-

kkhandho. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayo? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā ...pe... kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhava-
taṇhā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodho? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo
mutti anālayo- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodho. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ-
sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagā-
minī paṭipadā”ti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Sakkāyasuttaṃ

105. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sakkāyañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi sakkāyasamuda-
yañca sakkāyanirodhañca sakkāyanirodhagāminiñca paṭipadaṃ. Taṃ suṇātha.
Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyo? Pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ.
Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho,
saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho.
Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sakkāyo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyasamudayo?
Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā ...pe... kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhava-
taṇhā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sakkāyasamudayo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodho?
Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya ...pe... ayaṃ vuccati (2.0130), bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodho.
Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭha-
ṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati,
bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pariññeyyasuttaṃ

106. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pariññeyye ca, bhikkhave, dhamme desessāmi pari-
ññañca pariññātāviñca puggalaṃ. Taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, pari-
ññeyyā dhammā? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, pariññeyyo dhammo. Vedanā ...pe...
saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave,
pariññeyyā dhammā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, pariññā? Rāgakkhayo, dosakkhayo,
mohakkhayo- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, pariññā. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariññā-
tāvī puggalo? Arahātissa vacanīyaṃ. Yvāyaṃ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto-
ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, pariññātāvī puggalo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Samaṇasuttaṃ

107. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, upādānakkhandhā. Katame
pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho.
Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādāna-
kkhandhānaṃ assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti
...pe... pajānanti, sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti”ti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamaṇasuttaṃ

108. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... pajānanti, sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharaṇti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sotāpannasuttaṃ

109. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0131). “Pañcime, bhikkhave, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Arahantasuttaṃ

110. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhikkhu arahamaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojano sammadaññāvimutto”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Chandappahānasuttaṃ

111. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpe, bhikkhave, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnaṃmūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatiṃ anuppādadhammaṃ. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnaṃmūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatiṃ anuppādadhammaṃ”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyachandappahānasuttaṃ

112. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpe, bhikkhave, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnaṃ...vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu yo chando ...pe... evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinna-
mūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ (2.0132) anuppādadhammā. Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinive-
sānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnaṃ...
tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatiṃ anuppādadhammaṃ”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Antavaggo ekādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Anto dukkhañca sakkāyo, pariññeyyā samaṇā duve;
sotāpanno arahā ca, duve ca chandappahānāti.

12. Dhammakathikavaggo

1. Avijjāsuttaṃ

113. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasa-
ṅkami ...pe... ekamaṃtaṃ nisinnaṃ kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-
“avijjā avijjā’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjā-
gato hoti”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ nappajānāti, rūpasamu-
dayaṃ nappajānāti, rūpanirodhaṃ nappajānāti, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ
nappajānāti; vedanaṃ nappajānāti... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre nappajānāti ...pe...
viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, avijjā.
Ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Vijjāsuttaṃ

- “vijjā vijjā’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ pajānāti, rūpasamudayaṃ pajānāti, rūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre pajānāti ...pe... viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, vijjā. Ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Dhammakathikasuttaṃ

115. Sāvattihinidānaṃ (2.0133). Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “dhammakathiko dhammakathiko’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, dhammakathiko hoti”ti? “Rūpassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti ‘dhammakathiko bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Vedanāya ce, bhikkhu ...pe... saññāya ce, bhikkhu... saṅkhārānaṃ ce, bhikkhu... viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, ‘dhammakathiko bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya”ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Dutiyadhammakathikasuttaṃ

116. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “dhammakathiko dhammakathiko’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, dhammakathiko hoti, kittāvatā dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti, kittāvatā diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti”ti? “Rūpassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, ‘dhammakathiko bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Vedanāya ce, bhikkhu ...pe... saññāya ce, bhikkhu... saṅkhārānaṃ ce, bhikkhu... viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, ‘dhammakathiko bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce, bhikkhu, nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, ‘dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāya”ti. Catutthamaṃ.

5. Bandhanasuttaṃ

117. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ ada-ssāvī ...pe... sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho santarabāhirabandhanabaddho atīradassī apāradassī, baddho jīyati § baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati ...pe... vedanāya vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho santarabāhira-bandhanabaddho atīradassī apāradassī, baddho jīyati baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati. Saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati ...pe... ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano viññāṇabandhanabaddho santarabāhirabandhanabaddho atīradassī apāradassī, baddho jīyati baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati”.

“Sutavā ca kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ...pe... sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ; na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho, na santarabāhirabandhanabaddho, tīradassī, pāradassī; ‘parimutto so dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi. Na vedanaṃ attato ...pe... na saññaṃ attato ...pe... na saṅkhāre attato ...pe... na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati ...pe... ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako na viññāṇabandhanabaddho, na santarabāhirabandhanabaddho, tīradassī, pāradassī, ‘parimutto so dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paripucchitasuttaṃ

118. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassathā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Sādhu, bhikkhave! Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ (2.0135) yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. “Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassathā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Sādhu, bhikkhave! Viññāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ ...pe... evamaṃ passaṃ ...pe... kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyaparipucchitasuttaṃ

119. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassathā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Sādhu bhikkhave! Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ ‘netamaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassathā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Sādhu bhikkhave! Viññāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘netamaṃ mama,

nesohamasmi, na meso attā'ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ ...pe... evaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Saṃyojaniyasuttaṃ

120. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Saṃyojaniye ca, bhikkhave, dhamme desessāmi saṃyojanañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, saṃyojaniyā dhammā, katamaṃ saṃyojanaṃ? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, saṃyojaniyo dhammo; yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Vedanā ...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ saṃyojaniyo dhammo; yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, saṃyojaniyā dhammā, idaṃ saṃyojanan”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Upādāniyasuttaṃ

121. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Upādāniye ca, bhikkhave, dhamme desessāmi upādānañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, upādāniyā dhammā, katamaṃ upādānaṃ? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, upādāniyo dhammo, yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānaṃ. Vedanā ...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ upādāniyo dhammo; yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānaṃ. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, upādāniyā dhammā, idaṃ upādānan”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Sīlavantasuttaṃ

122. Ekaṃ (2.0136) samayaṃ āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahākoṭṭhiko § bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā mahākoṭṭhiko sāya-nhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkami ...pe... eta-davoca- “sīlavatāvuso, sārīputta, bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasikāta-bbā”ti? “Sīlavatāvuso, koṭṭhika, bhikkhunā pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Sīlavatāvuso, koṭṭhika, bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, āvuso, vijjati yaṃ sīlavā bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

“Sotāpanna panāvuso sārīputta, bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbā”ti? “Sotāpannenapi kho, āvuso koṭṭhika, bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, āvuso, vijjati yaṃ sotāpanno bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

“Sakadāgāminā panāvuso sārīputta, bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso

manasi kātābbā”ti? “Sakadāgāmināpi kho, āvuso koṭṭhika, bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi kātābbā. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ, āvuso, vijjati yaṃ sakadāgāmī bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

“Anāgāminā (2.0137) panāvuso sārīputta, bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātābbā”ti? “Anāgāmināpi kho, āvuso koṭṭhika, bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi kātābbā. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ, āvuso, vijjati yaṃ anāgāmī bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi karonto arahattaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

“Arahatā panāvuso sārīputta, katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātābbā”ti? “Arahatāpi kho, āvuso koṭṭhika, ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhatō parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kātābbā. Natthi, khvāvuso, arahato uttari karaṇīyaṃ katassa vā paticayo; api ca ime dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā ceva saṃvattanti satisampajaññā cā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Sutavantasuttaṃ

123. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahākoṭṭhiko bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā mahākoṭṭhiko sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā ...pe... etadavoca-

“Sutavatāvuso sārīputta, bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātābbā”ti? “Sutavatāvuso koṭṭhika, bhikkhunā pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi kātābbā. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Sutavatāvuso koṭṭhika, bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi kātābbā. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ, āvuso, vijjati- yaṃ sutavā bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

“Sotāpanna panāvuso sārīputta, bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātābbā”ti? “Sotāpannaapi kho āvuso koṭṭhika (2.0138), bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi kātābbā. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ, āvuso, vijjati- yaṃ sotāpanno bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato ...pe... anattato yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiphalaṃ ...pe... anāgāmiphalaṃ ...pe... arahattaphalaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

“Arahatā panāvuso sārīputta, katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātābbā”ti? “Arahatāpi khvāvuso, koṭṭhika, ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhatō parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kātābbā. Natthi, khvāvuso, arahato uttari karaṇīyaṃ, katassa vā paticayo; api ca kho ime dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattanti satisampajaññā cā”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Kappasuttaṃ

124. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā kappo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā kappo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kathaṃ nu kho, bhante, jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti”ti?

“Yaṃ kiñci, kappa, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā ...pe... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho, kappa, jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Dutiyakappasuttaṃ

125. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0139). Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā kappo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kathaṃ nu kho, bhante, jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpāgataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ”ti?

“Yaṃ kiñci, kappa, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ...pe... sabbaṃ rūpaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho, kappa, jānato evaṃ

Dhammakathikavaggo dvādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Avijjā vijjā dve kathikā, bandhanā paripucchitā duve;
saṃyojanaṃ upādānaṃ, sīlaṃ sutavā dve ca kappenāti.

13. Avijjāvaggo

1. Samudayadhammasuttaṃ

126. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “avijjā avijjā’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idha (2.0140), bhikkhu, assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘samudayadhammaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘vayadhammaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ‘samudayadhammā vedanā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ‘vayadhammā vedanā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; samudayavayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammā vedanā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ ...pe... samudayadhamme saṅkhāre ‘samudayadhammā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; vayadhamme saṅkhāre ‘vayadhammā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre ‘samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘vayadhammaṃ viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “vijjā vijjā’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘samudayadhammaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘vayadhammaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ‘samudayadhammā vedanā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ‘vayadhammā vedanā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; samudayavayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammā vedanā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ... samudayadhamme saṅkhāre ‘samudayadhammā saṅkhārā’ti yathā-

bhūtaṃ pajānāti; vayadhamme saṅkhāre ‘vayadhammā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre ‘samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyasamudayadhammasuttaṃ

127. Ekaṃ (2.0141) samayaṃ āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahākoṭṭhiko bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā mahākoṭṭhiko sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavoca- “avijjā, avijjā’ti, āvuso sārīputta, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ...pe... ‘samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ...pe... vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ...pe... ‘samudayavayadhammā vedanā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ ...pe... samudayadhamme saṅkhāre ...pe... vayadhamme saṅkhāre ...pe... samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre ‘samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ...pe... samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati, āvuso, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Tatiyasamudayadhammasuttaṃ

128. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahākoṭṭhiko bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavoca- “vijjā, vijjā’ti, āvuso sārīputta, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso, sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ...pe... samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ ...pe... samudayavayadhammā vedanā ...pe... samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ ...pe... samudayadhamme saṅkhāre... vayadhamme saṅkhāre... samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre ‘samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ... vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ... samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Assādasuttaṃ

129. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavoca- “avijjā, avijjā’ti, āvuso sārīputta, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiya-assādasuttaṃ

130. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye ...pe... “vijjā, vijjā’ti, āvuso sārīputta, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Samudayasuttaṃ

131. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye ...pe... “avijjā, avijjā’ti, āvuso sārīputta, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso, assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyasamudayasuttaṃ

132. Bārāṇasiyaṃ (2.0143) viharanti isipatane migadāye ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavoca- “vijjā, vijjā’ti, āvuso sārīputta, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Koṭṭhikasuttaṃ

133. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto sāyanhasamayaṃ ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca- “avijjā, avijjā’ti, āvuso koṭṭhika, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso, assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca- “vijjā, vijjā’ti, āvuso koṭṭhika, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti. Aṭṭhamamaṃ.

9. Dutiyakoṭṭhikasuttaṃ

134. Bārāṇasiyaṃ (2.0144) viharanti isipatane migadāye ...pe... “avijjā, avijjā’ti, āvuso koṭṭhika, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso, assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca- “vijjā, vijjā’ti, āvuso koṭṭhika, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti?

“Idhāvuso, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti. Navamamaṃ.

10. Tatiyakoṭṭhikasuttaṃ

135. Taññeva nidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca- “avijjā, avijjā’ti, āvuso koṭṭhika, vuccati. Katamā nu

kho, āvuso, avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī”ti?

“Idhāvuso, assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ nappajānāti, rūpasamudayaṃ nappajānāti, rūpanirodhaṃ nappajānāti, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanaṃ nappajānāti ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ nappajānāti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ nappajānāti, viññāṇanirodhaṃ nappajānāti, viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī”ti.

Evam (2.0145) vutte, āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca-
“vijjā, vijjā’ti, āvuso koṭṭhika, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, āvuso, vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjā-
gato hotī”ti? “Idhāvuso, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ pajānāti, rūpasamudayaṃ pajā-
nāti, rūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Vedanaṃ...
saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇa-
nirodhaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatā-
vuso, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Avijjāvaggo terasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Samudayadhamme tīṇi, assādo apare duve;
samudaye ca dve vuttā, koṭṭhike apare tayoti.

14. Kukkuḷavaggo

1. Kukkuḷasuttaṃ

136. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, kukkuḷaṃ, vedanā kukkuḷā, saññā kukkuḷā, saṅkhārā kukkuḷā, viññāṇaṃ kukkuḷaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati.

Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Aniccasuttaṃ

137. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ; tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Kiñca, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ; tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Vedanā aniccā ...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Yaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ; tatra vo chando pahātabbo”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dutiya-aniccasuttaṃ

138. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0146). “Yaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā aniccā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Tatiya-aniccasuttaṃ

139. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā aniccā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dukkhasuttaṃ

140. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ; tatra vo chando pahātabbo ...pe... yaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ; tatra vo chando pahātabbo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyadukkhasuttaṃ

141. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ...pe... yaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiyadukkhasuttaṃ

142. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ...pe... yaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Anattasuttaṃ

143. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Ko ca, bhikkhave, anattā? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Vedanā anattā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā; tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Yo, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo chando pahātabbo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiya-anattasuttaṃ

144. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0147). “Yo, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca, bhikkhave, anattā? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā anattā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Yo, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiya-anattasuttaṃ

145. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca, bhikkhave, anattā? Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā anattā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ anattā; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yo, bhikkhave, anattā; tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Nibbidābahulasuttaṃ

146. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Saddhāpabbajitassa, bhikkhave, kulaputtassa ayamānuddhammo hoti- yaṃ rūpe nibbidābahulo § vihareyya. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe nibbidābahulo vihareyya. Yo rūpe nibbidābahulo viharanto, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe nibbidābahulo viharanto rūpaṃ parijānāti, vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ parijānāti; so rūpaṃ parijānaṃ vedanaṃ parijānaṃ saññaṃ parijānaṃ saṅkhāre parijānaṃ viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi; ‘parimuccati dukkhasmā’ti vadāmī”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Aniccānupassīsuttaṃ

147. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Saddhāpabbajitassa, bhikkhave, kulaputtassa ayamānuddhammo hoti- yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya ...pe... ‘parimuccati dukkhasmā’-ti vadāmī”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Dukkānupassīsuttaṃ

148. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ (2.0148). “Saddhāpabbajitassa, bhikkhave, kulaputtassa ayamānuddhammo hoti- yaṃ rūpe dukkānupassī vihareyya. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe dukkānupassī vihareyya ...pe... ‘parimuccati dukkasmā’ti vadāmi”ti. Terasamaṃ.

14. Anattānupassīsuttaṃ

149. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ. “Saddhāpabbajitassa, bhikkhave, kulaputtassa ayamānuddhammo hoti- yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya. (so rūpe) anattānupassī viharanto, vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpaṃ parijānāti, vedanaṃ ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ parijānāti. So rūpaṃ parijānaṃ vedanaṃ parijānaṃ saññaṃ parijānaṃ saṅkhāre parijānaṃ viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi; ‘parimuccati dukkasmā’ti vadāmi”ti. Cuddasamaṃ.

Kukkuḷavaggo cuddasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Kukkuḷā tayo aniccena, dukkhena apare tayo;
anattena tayo vuttā, kulaputtana dve dukāti.

15. Diṭṭhivaggo

1. Ajjhattasuttaṃ

150. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati rūpaṃ upādāya uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya (2.0149) sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā ...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ,

api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.
“Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Etaṃmamasuttaṃ

151. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa ...pe... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti samanupasseyyāti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti samanupasseyyāti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Evaṃ passaṃ..pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. So-attāsuttaṃ

152. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo’”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe.... “Rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo’”ti. Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu (2.0150) ...pe... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo’”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘so attā so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Nocamesiyāsuttaṃ

153. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhi-

nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati’”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati’”ti. Vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa, evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati’”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Micchādiṭṭhisuttaṃ

154. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0151). “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati. Vedanāya sati... micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati. Saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

sakkāyadit̥ṭhi uppajjati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya sakkāyadit̥ṭhi uppajjeyyā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya sakkāyadit̥ṭhi uppajjeyyā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Chaṭṭhamaṃ.

7. Attānudiṭṭhisuttaṃ

156. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati. Vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati (2.0152). Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya attānudiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya attānudiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Abhinivesasuttaṃ

157. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa uppajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa uppajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhā. Vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa uppajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyyumaṃ saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante ...”pe... “evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiya-abhinivesasuttaṃ

158. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa uppajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhājhosānā”ti? § Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa uppajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhājhosānā. Vedanāya sati ... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa uppajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhājhosānā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ

panāniccaṃ ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyyūṃ saṃyojanābhinivesavini-
bandhājjhosānā”ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante ...”pe... “evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ
itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Ānandasuttaṃ

159. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0153). Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenu-
pasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā ...pe... bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante,
bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā
eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, ānanda, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”.
“Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ
panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ-
‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā...
saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”.
“Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ
panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ-
‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante” §. “Evaṃ passaṃ
...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcadasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ajjhattikaṃ etaṃ mama, so-attā nocamesiyā;
micchāsakkāyattānu dve, abhinivesā ānandenāti.

Uparipaṇṇāsako samatto.

Tassa uparipaṇṇāsakassa vagguddānaṃ-

Anto dhammakathikā vijjā, kukkuḷaṃ diṭṭhipañcamaṃ;
tatiyo paṇṇāsako vutto, nipātoti pavuccatīti §.

Khandhasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

2. Rādhasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Paṭhamavaggo

1. Mārasuttaṃ

160. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0154). Atha kho āyasmā rādho yena bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Eka-
mantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Māro, māro’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, māro”ti? “Rūpe kho,
rādha, sati māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati. Tasmātiha tvaṃ, rādha,
rūpaṃ māroti passa, māretāti passa, miyatīti passa, rogoti passa, gaṇḍoti passa,
sallanti passa, aghanti passa, aghabhūtanti passa. Ye naṃ evaṃ passanti te
sammā passanti. Vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati
māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati. Tasmātiha tvaṃ, rādha, viññāṇaṃ
māroti passa, māretāti passa, miyatīti passa, rogoti passa, gaṇḍoti passa, sallanti
passa, aghanti passa, aghabhūtanti passa. Ye naṃ evaṃ passanti, te sammā
passanti”ti.

“Sammādassanaṃ pana, bhante, kimatthiyaṃ”ti? “Sammādassanaṃ kho, rādha,
nibbidatthaṃ”. “Nibbidā pana, bhante, kimatthiyā”ti? “Nibbidā kho, rādha, virā-
gatthā”. “Virāgo pana, bhante, kimatthiyo”ti? “Virāgo kho, rādha, vimuttattho”.
“Vimutti pana, bhante, kimatthiyā”ti? “Vimutti kho, rādha, nibbānatthā”. “Nibbānaṃ
pana, bhante, kimatthiyaṃ”ti? “Accayāsi §, rādha, pañhaṃ, nāsakkhi pañhassa
pariyantaṃ gahetuṃ. Nibbānogadhañhi, rādha, brahmacariyaṃ vussati, nibbāna-
parāyanaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sattasuttaṃ

161. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca- “satto, satto’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante (2.0155),
sattoti vuccati”ti? “Rūpe kho, rādha, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, tatra
satto, tatra visatto, tasmā sattoti vuccati. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu...
viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, tatra satto, tatra visatto, tasmā
sattoti vuccati”.

“Seyyathāpi, rādha, kumārakā vā kumārikāyo vā paṃsvāgārakehi kiḷanti. Yāva-
kīvañca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avigatarāgā honti avigatacchandā avigatapemā
avigatapipāsā avigataparīḷhā avigatataṇhā, tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni alliyanti
keḷāyanti dhanāyanti § mamāyanti. Yato ca kho, rādha, kumārakā vā kumārikāyo
vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatacchandā vigatapemā vigatapi-
pāsā vigataparīḷhā vigatataṇhā, atha kho tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca
pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhaṃseti vikīḷaniyaṃ § karonti. Evameva kho,
rādha, tumhepi rūpaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhaṃsetha vikīḷaniyaṃ karotha
taṇhākkhayāya paṭipajjatha. Vedanaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhaṃsetha vikīḷa-
niyaṃ karotha taṇhākkhayāya paṭipajjatha. Saññaṃ... saṅkhāre vikiratha vidha-
matha viddhaṃsetha vikīḷaniyaṃ karotha taṇhākkhayāya paṭipajjatha. Viññāṇaṃ
vikiratha vidhamatha viddhaṃsetha vikīḷaniyaṃ karotha taṇhākkhayāya paṭipa-
jjatha. Taṇhākkhayo hi, rādha, nibbānaṃ”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Bhavanettisuttam

162. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “bhavanettinirodho §, bhavanettinirodho’ti §, bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, bhavanetti, katamo bhavanettinirodho”ti? “Rūpe kho, rādha, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānā-bhinivesānusayā- ayaṃ vuccati bhavanetti. Tesam nirodho § bhavanettinirodho. Vedanāya... saññāya... saṅkhāresu (2.0156) ... viññāṇe yo chando ...pe... adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā- ayaṃ vuccati bhavanetti. Tesam nirodho bhavanettinirodho”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pariññeyyasuttam

163. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Āyasmā rādho yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-
“Pariññeyye ca, rādha, dhamme desessāmi pariññāṅca pariññātāviṃ puggalaṅca. Taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā rādho bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca- “katame ca, rādha, pariññeyyā dhammā? Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, pariññeyyo dhammo, vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo, saññā pariññeyyo dhammo, saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo, viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo. Ime vuccanti, rādha, pariññeyyā dhammā. Katamā ca, rādha, pariññā? Yo kho, rādha, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo- ayaṃ vuccati, rādha, pariññā. Katamo ca, rādha, pariññātāvī puggalo? ‘Arahā’- tissa vacaniyaṃ. Yvāyaṃ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto- ayaṃ vuccati, rādha, pariññātāvī puggalo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Samaṇasuttam

164. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “pañcime, rādha, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ye hi keci, rādha, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti; na me te, rādha, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye ca kho keci, rādha, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti; te kho me, rādha, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasa-

mmatā (2.0157), te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca ditṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamaṇasuttaṃ

165. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “pañcime, rādha, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Rūpu-pādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ye hi keci, rādha, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sotāpannasuttaṃ

166. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “pañcime, rādha, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Rūpu-pādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yato kho, rādha, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti- ayaṃ vuccati, rādha, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Arahantasuttaṃ

167. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “pañcime, rādha, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Rūpu-pādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yato kho, rādha, bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādāvimutto hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, rādha, araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano sammadaññāvimutto”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

168. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “rūpe kho, rādha, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatīṃ anuppādadhammaṃ. Vedanāya yo (2.0158) chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Saññāya... saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ...pe... anuppādadhamman”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyachandarāgasuttaṃ

169. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “rūpe kho, rādha, yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatīṃ anuppādadhammaṃ. Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Saññāya... saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatīṃ anuppādadhamman”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Rādhasaṃyuttassa paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Māro satto bhavanetti, pariññeyyā samaṇā duve;
sotāpanno arahā ca, chandarāgāpare duveti.

2. Dutiyavaggo

1. Mārasuttaṃ

170. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0159). Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “māro, māro’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, bhante, māro”-ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, māro, vedanā māro, saññā māro, saṅkhārā māro,

viññāṇaṃ māro. Evaṃ passaṃ, rādha, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Māradhammasuttaṃ

171. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “māradhammo, māradhammo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, bhante, māradhammo”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, māradhammo, vedanā māradhammo, saññā māradhammo, saṅkhārā māradhammo, viññāṇaṃ māradhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Aniccassuttaṃ

172. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “aniccaṃ, aniccaṃ’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, bhante, aniccaṃ”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Aniccadhammasuttaṃ

173. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “aniccadhammo, aniccadhammo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, bhante, aniccadhammo”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, aniccadhammo, vedanā aniccadhammo, saññā aniccadhammo, saṅkhārā aniccadhammo, viññāṇaṃ aniccadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dukkhasuttaṃ

174. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0160). Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “dukkhaṃ, dukkhaṃ’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, bhante, dukkhaṃ”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, dukkhaṃ, vedanā dukkhā, saññā dukkhā, saṅkhārā dukkhā, viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dukkhadhammasuttaṃ

175. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “dukkhadhammo, dukkhadhammo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho,

bhante, dukkhadhammo”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, dukkhadhammo, vedanā dukkha-
dhammo, saññā dukkhadhammo, saṅkhārā dukkhadhammo, viññāṇaṃ dukkha-
dhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anattasuttaṃ

176. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca- “anattā, anattā’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, bhante, anattā”ti?
“Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā,
viññāṇaṃ anattā. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Anattadhammasuttaṃ

177. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca- “anattadhammo, anattadhammo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho,
bhante, anattadhammo”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, anattadhammo, vedanā anatta-
dhammo, saññā anattadhammo, saṅkhārā anattadhammo, viññāṇaṃ anatta-
dhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Khayadhammasuttaṃ

178. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca- “khayadhammo, khayadhammo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho,
bhante, khayadhammo”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, khayadhammo, vedanā khaya-
dhammo, saññā (2.0161) khayadhammo, saṅkhārā khayadhammo, viññāṇaṃ
khayadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Vayadhammasuttaṃ

179. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca- “vayadhammo, vayadhammo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho,
bhante, vayadhammo”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, vayadhammo, vedanā vaya-
dhammo, saññā vayadhammo, saṅkhārā vayadhammo, viññāṇaṃ vayadhammo.
Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Samudayadhammasuttaṃ

180. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca- “samudayadhammo, samudayadhammo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo
nu kho, bhante, samudayadhammo”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, samudayadhammo,
vedanā samudayadhammo, saññā samudayadhammo, saṅkhārā samudaya-
dhammo, viññāṇaṃ samudayadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattā-

yāti pajānāti”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Nirodhadhammasuttaṃ

181. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “nirodhadhammo, nirodhadhammo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, bhante, nirodhadhammo”ti? “Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, nirodhadhammo, vedanā nirodhadhammo, saññā nirodhadhammo, saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo, viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Rādhasaṃyuttassa dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Māro ca māradhammo ca, aniccena apare duve;
dukkhena ca duve vuttā, anattena § tatheva ca.
khayavayasamudayaṃ, nirodhadhammena dvādasāti.

3. Āyācanavaggo

1-11. Mārādisutta-ekādasakaṃ

182. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0162). Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

“Yo kho, rādha, māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo §. Ko ca, rādha, māro? Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo §. Vedanā māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... saññā māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... saṅkhārā māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... viññāṇaṃ māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... yo kho, rādha, māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo”ti.

183. Yo kho, rādha, māradhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo ...pe....

184. Yaṃ kho, rādha, aniccaṃ ...pe....

185. Yo kho, rādha, aniccadhammo ...pe....

186. Yaṃ kho, rādha, dukkhaṃ ...pe....

187. Yo kho, rādha, dukkhadhammo ...pe....

188. Yo kho, rādha, anattā ...pe....

189. Yo (2.0163) kho, rādha, anattadhammo ...pe....

190. Yo kho, rādha, khayadhammo ...pe....

191. Yo kho, rādha, vayadhammo ...pe....

192. Yo kho, rādha, samudayadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo ...pe....

12. Nirodhadhammasuttaṃ

193. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā rādho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

“Yo kho, rādha, nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca, rādha, nirodhadhammo? Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... vedanā nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... saññā nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... yo kho, rādha, nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo”ti §.

Āyācanavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Māro ca māradhammo ca, aniccena apare duve;
dukkhena ca duve vuttā, anattena tatheva ca;
khayavayasamudayaṃ, nirodhadhammena dvādasāti.

4. Upanisinnavaggo

1-11. Mārādisutta-ekādasakaṃ

194. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0164). Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “yo kho, rādha, māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca, rādha, māro? Rūpaṃ kho, rādha, māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... viññāṇaṃ māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo ...pe... yo kho, rādha, māro; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo” ti.

195. Yo kho, rādha, māradhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo ...pe....

196. Yaṃ kho, rādha, aniccaṃ ...pe....

197. Yo kho, rādha, aniccadhammo ...pe....

198. Yaṃ kho, rādha, dukkhaṃ ...pe....

199. Yo kho, rādha, dukkhadhammo ...pe....

200. Yo kho, rādha, anattā ...pe....

201. Yo kho, rādha, anattadhammo ...pe....

202. Yo kho, rādha, khayadhammo ...pe....

203. Yo kho, rādha, vayadhammo ...pe....

204. Yo kho, rādha, samudayadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo ...pe....

12. Nirodhadhammasuttaṃ

205. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rādhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “yo kho, rādha, nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca, rādha, nirodhadhammo? Rūpaṃ (2.0165) kho, rādha, nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā ...pe... saññā ...pe... saṅkhārā ...pe... viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yo kho, rādha, nirodhadhammo; tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo” ti.

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Māro ca māraddhammo ca, aniccena apare duve;
dukkhena ca duve vuttā, anattena tatheva ca;
khayavayasamudayaṃ, nirodhadhammena dvādasāti.

Rādhasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

3. Diṭṭhisamṃyuttaṃ

1. Sotāpattivaggo

1. Vātasuttaṃ

206. Ekaṃ (2.0166) samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane. Bhagavā etadavoca- “kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’”ti?

“Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata, bhante, bhagavantaññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti. “Tena hi, bhikkhave, suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato pacca-ssosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’”ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti... “saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti (2.0167) vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ § diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ

pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tampi niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā”ti? “Dukkham, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa imesu ca § ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhasamudayepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhanirodhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Paṭhamam.

2. Etaṃmamasuttam

207. Sāvattthinidānam. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati ... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇam upādāya, viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante ...”pe... “vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante ...”pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tampi niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā”ti? “Dukkham, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Yato (2.0168) kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Dutiyam.

3. So-attāsuttam

208. Sāvattthinidānam. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe....

“Rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāma-

dharmo'ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- 'so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo" ti.

"Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā" ti? "Aniccaṃ bhante ..." pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- 'so attā ...pe... avipariṇāmadhammo'ti? "No hetamaṃ, bhante". "Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā" ti? "Aniccaṃ bhante ..." pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- 'so attā ...pe... avipariṇāmadhammo" ti? "No hetamaṃ, bhante". "Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutamaṃ mutamaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā" ti? "Aniccaṃ, bhante ..." pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- 'so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo" ti? "No hetamaṃ, bhante".

"Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano" ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Nocamesiyāsuttaṃ

209. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0169). "Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- 'no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati" ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe....

"Rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- 'no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati' ti. Vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- 'no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati" ti.

"Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā" ti? "Aniccaṃ, bhante ..." pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- 'no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati' ti? "No hetamaṃ, bhante". "Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā" ti? "Aniccaṃ, bhante ..." pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- 'no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati" ti? "No hetamaṃ, bhante". "Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutamaṃ mutamaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā" ti? "Aniccaṃ, bhante ..." pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- 'no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissati" ti? "No hetamaṃ, bhante".

"Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano" ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Natthidinnasuttaṃ

210. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ, natthi huttaṃ, natthi sukata dukkaṭānaṃ § kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko; natthi ayaṃ loka, natthi paro loka, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā; natthi loke (2.0170) samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggatā § sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti. Cātumahābhūtika § ayaṃ puriso yadā kālaṅkaroti pathavī pathavīkāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, āpo āpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, vāyo vāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati. Ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti. Āsandipaṅcamā

purisā matam ādāya gacchanti. Yāva ālāhanā padāni paññāyanti. Kāpotakāni atthīni bhavanti. Bhassantā āhutiyo. Dattupaññattam yadidaṃ dānaṃ §. Tesam tuccham musā vilāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti. Bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ ...pe... kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā’ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ ...pe... kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ ...pe... kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ ...pe... kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ ...pe... ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti; bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa (2.0171) kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Karotosuttaṃ

211. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘karoto kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācāpayato socato socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇa-matipātayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripante tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato karoto na kariyati pāpaṃ. Khurapariyante cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsa-khalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya, natthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṃ cepi gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya; hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento, natthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttaraṃ cepi gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya; dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento, natthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, natthi puññassa āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyama-sacca-vajjena natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ

abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘karoto kārayato ...pe... natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo’ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘karoto kārayato ...pe... natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo’”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭṭha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘karoto ...pe... natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo’”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘karoto kārayato (2.0172) ...pe... natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo’”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicariṭṭhaṃ manasā tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘karoto kārayato ...pe... natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo’”-ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”.

“Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Hetusuttaṃ

212. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘natthi hetu, natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya. Ahetū appaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti. Natthi hetu, natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā. Ahetū appaccayā sattā visujjhanti. Natthi balaṃ natthi vīriyaṃ natthi purisathāmo natthi purisaparakkamo. Sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā avīriyā niyatisaṅgatibhāvaparīṇatā chasvevābhijātisu sukhadukkhā paṭisaṃvedentī”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘natthi hetu, natthi paccayo ...pe... sukhadukkhā paṭisaṃvedentī’ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘natthi hetu, natthi paccayo ...pe... sukhadukkhā paṭisaṃvedentī’”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭṭha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘natthi hetu, natthi paccayo ...pe... sukhadukkhā paṭisaṃvedentī’”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”-ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘natthi hetu, natthi paccayo ...pe... sukhadukkhā paṭisaṃvedentī’”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicariṭṭhaṃ manasā tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘natthi hetu natthi paccayo ...pe... sukha-

dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Yato (2.0173) kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭi-padāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayam vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotā-panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Mahādiṭṭhisuttaṃ

213. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘sattime kāyā akaṭā, akaṭavidhā, animmitā, animmātā, vañjhā, kūṭaṭṭhā, esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā; te na iñjanti, na vipariṇamanti §, na añña-maññaṃ byābādhenti; nālaṃ aññamaññaṃ sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Katame satta? Pathavīkāyo, āpokāyo, tejokāyo, vāyokāyo, sukhe, dukkhe, jīve sattame. Ime satta § kāyā akaṭā, akaṭavidhā, animmitā, animmātā, vañjhā, kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā; te na iñjanti, na vipariṇamanti, na aññamaññaṃ byābādhenti; nālaṃ aññamaññaṃ sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Yopi tiṅhena satthena sīsaṃ chindati, na sopi kañci § jivitā voropeti; sattannaṃ tveva kāyānamantarena satthaṃ vivaramanupavisati §. Cuddasa kho panimāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni saṭṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni pañca ca kammuno satāni pañca ca kammāni, tiṇi ca kammāni, kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca dvaṭṭhipaṭipadā, dvaṭṭhantarakappā, chaḷābhijātiyo, aṭṭhapurisabhūmiyo, ekūnapaññāsa ājīvakasate, ekūnapaññāsa paribbājakasate, ekūnapaññāsa nāgavāsasate, vīse indriyasate, tiṃse nirayasate, chattimśarajodhātuyo, satta saññīgabbhā, satta asaññīgabbhā, satta nigaṇṭhīgabbhā, satta devā, satta mānūsā, satta pesācā, satta sarā, satta pavuṭā §, satta papātā, satta ca papātasatāni, satta supinā, satta supinasatāni, cullāsīti mahākappino § satasahassāni, yāni bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvītvā (2.0174) saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti. Tattha natthi imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkaṃ vā kammaṃ paripācessāmi; paripakkaṃ vā kammaṃ phussa phussa byantikarissāmīti hevaṃ natthi doṇamite sukhadukkhe pariyantakate saṃsāre, natthi hāyanavaḍḍhane, natthi ukkaṃsāvakaṃse. Seyyathāpi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbeṭhiyamānameva paleti; evameva bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbeṭhiyamānā sukhadukkhamaṃ palenti”ti?

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘sattime kāyā akaṭā, akaṭavidhā ...pe... sukhadukkhamaṃ palenti”ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘sattime kāyā akaṭā, akaṭavidhā ...pe... sukhadukkhamaṃ palenti”ti. “Tamaṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... “yamaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhamaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu tamaṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā ...pe... sukhadukkhamaṃ palenti”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutamaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampa niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”-

ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā ...pe... nibbeṭhiyamānā sukhadukkhaṃ palenti” ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ imesu ca tṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano” ti. Aṭṭhamam.

9. Sassatadiṭṭhisuttaṃ

214. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘sassato loko’” ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘sassato loko’” ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe (2.0175) sati, viññāṇam upādāya, viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘sassato loko’” ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā” ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...” pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘sassato loko’” ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Vedanā ... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā” ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘sassato loko’” ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā” ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā” ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘sassato loko’” ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ imesu ca tṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Asassatadiṭṭhisuttaṃ

215. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘asassato loko’” ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati ...pe... viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā” ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...” pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- asassato lokoti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā” ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘asassato loko’” ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ imesu ca tṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti,

dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Antavāsuttaṃ

216. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0176). “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘antavā loko”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Anantavāsuttaṃ

217. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘anantavā loko”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Taṃjīvaṃtaṃsarīraṃsuttaṃ

218. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Terasamaṃ.

14. Aññaṃjīvaṃ-aññaṃsarīraṃsuttaṃ

219. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no,

bhante, dhammā ...pe... niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Cuddasamaṃ.

15. Hotitathāgatosuttaṃ

220. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Pannarasamaṃ.

16. Nahotitathāgatosuttaṃ

221. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Soḷasamaṃ.

17. Hoticanacahotitathāgatosuttaṃ

222. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0177). “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”-ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Sattarasamaṃ.

18. Nevahotinanahotitathāgatosuttaṃ

223. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti ...pe....

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutamaṃ mutamaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhasamudayepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhanirodhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

Sotāpattivaggo.

Aṭṭhārasaveyyākaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Vātaṃ (2.0178) etaṃ mama, so attā no ca me siyā;
natthi karoto hetu ca, mahādiṭṭhena aṭṭhamaṃ.
Sassato loko ca, asassato ca antavā ca;
anantavā ca taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti;
aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti ca.
Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti;
na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti;
neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti.

2. Dutiyagamanavaggo

1. Vātasuttaṃ

224. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati ...pe... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe sati, dukkhaṃ upādāya, dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe sati, dukkhaṃ upādāya, dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

225-240. (purimavagge viya aṭṭhārasa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbānīti (2.0179).) Sattarasamaṃ.

18. Nevahotinanahotisuttam

241. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. Vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe sati, dukkhaṃ upādāya, dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. “Vedanā... saññā ... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe sati, dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘neva hoti, na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

19. Rūpī-attāsuttam

242. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘rūpī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘rūpī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘rūpī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti.

“Taṃ (2.0180) kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘rūpī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe sati, dukkhaṃ upādāya, dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘rūpī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? “Vedanā ...pe... “no hetam, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe sati, dukkhaṃ upādāya, dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘rūpī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. Ekūnavīsatiṃmaṃ.

20. Arūpī-attāsuttam

243. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘arūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? (peyyālo) vīsatiṃmaṃ.

21. Rūpīca-arūpīca-attāsuttaṃ

244. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti ...pe Ekavīsatiṃ.

22. Nevarūpīnārūpī-attāsuttaṃ

245. “Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti ...pe Bāvīsatiṃ.

23. Ekantasukkhīsuttaṃ

246. “Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti ...pe Tevīsatiṃ.

24. Ekantadukkhīsuttaṃ

247. “Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti ...pe Catuvīsatiṃ.

25. Sukhadukkhīsuttaṃ

248. “Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti ...pe Pañcavīsatiṃ.

26. Adukkhamasukhīsuttaṃ

249. “Adukkhamasukhī (2.0181) attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti? Bhagavaṃ-mūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’ti. Vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante” . “Iti kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe sati, dukkhaṃ upādāya, dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante” . “Iti kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe sati, dukkhaṃ upādāya, dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. Chabbīsatiṃ.

Dutiyapeyyālo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Vātaṃ etaṃ mama so, attā no ca me siyā;
natthi karoto hetu ca, mahādiṭṭhena aṭṭhamaṃ.
Sassato asassato ceva, antānantavā ca vuccati;
taṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ jīvañca, tathāgatena cattāro.
Rūpī attā hoti, arūpī ca attā hoti;
rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti;
neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti, ekantasukhī attā hoti.
Ekantadukkhī attā hoti, sukhadukkhī attā hoti;
adukkhamasukhī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇāti;

ime chabbīsati suttā, dutiyavārena desitā.

3. Tatiyagamanavaggo

1. Navātasuttam

250. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0182). “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe....

“Rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- na vātā vāyanti ...pe... vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ. Tasmim sati, tadupādāya, evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ. Tasmim sati, tadupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

251-274. (dutiyaṃ viya catuvīsati suttāni pūretabbāni.) Pañcavīsatiṃ.

26. Adukkhamasukhīsuttam

275. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhāmasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe....

“Rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhāmasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’ti. Vedanāya sati (2.0183) ...pe... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhāmasukhī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya- ‘adukkhāmasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ. Tasmim sati, tadupādāya evaṃ

diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. “Vedanā ...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...”pe... vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppa-
jjeyya- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”
. “Iti kho, bhikkhave, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ. Tasmim sati, tadupādāya evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. Chabbīsatiṃmaṃ.

Tatiyapeyyālo.

4. Catutthagamanavaggo

1. Navātasuttaṃ

276. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijā-
yanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā
no, bhante, dhammā ...pe....

“Rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi
uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’”ti. Vedanāya sati ...pe...
saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘na vātā vāyanti ...pe... esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā’”ti. “Taṃ
kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”.
“Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ
panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ-
‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Vedanā (2.0184) ...
saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”.
“Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ
panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ-
‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ
vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike
vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ- ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’”ti evametaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci
saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā
vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ
viññāṇaṃ- ‘netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

“Evaṃ passaṃ ...pe... nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

277-300. (dutiyaṃ viya catuṃsati suttāni pūretabbāni.) Pañcavīsatiṃmaṃ.

26. Adukkhamasukhīsuttam

301. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Kismiṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, sati, kiṃ upādāya, kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe....

“Rūpe kho, bhikkhave, sati, rūpaṃ upādāya, rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”ti. Vedanāya sati... saññāya sati... saṅkhāresu sati... viññāṇe sati, viññāṇaṃ upādāya, viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati- ‘adukkhamasukhī attā hoti, arogo paraṃ maraṇā’”-ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ (2.0185) vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ- ‘netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ- ‘netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

“Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati; virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’”ti pajānāti”ti. Chabbīsatiṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Purimagamane aṭṭhārasa veyyākaraṇā;
dutiyaḡamane chabbīsatiṃ vitthāretabbāni.
Tatiyaḡamane chabbīsatiṃ vitthāretabbāni;
catutthagamane chabbīsatiṃ vitthāretabbāni.

Diṭṭhisamaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

4. Okkantasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Cakkhusuttaṃ

302. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ (2.0186). “Cakkhuṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi; soṭaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi; ghānaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi; jivhā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi §; kāyo anicco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi; mano anicco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati- ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī, okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ; abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjeyya; abhabbo ca § tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na soṭāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti”.

“Yassa kho, bhikkhave, ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti, ayaṃ vuccati- ‘dhammānusārī, okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisa- bhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ; abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjeyya; abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na soṭāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti’. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ pajānāti evaṃ passati, ayaṃ vuccati- ‘soṭāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Rūpasuttaṃ

303. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ. “Rūpā, bhikkhave, aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino; saddā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino; gandhā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino; rasā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino; phoṭṭhabbā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino; dhammā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati, ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī, okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ; abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ (2.0187) vā upapajjeyya; abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na soṭāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti”.

“Yassa kho, bhikkhave, ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti, ayaṃ vuccati- ‘dhammānusārī, okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisa- bhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ; abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjeyya; abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na soṭāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti’. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ pajānāti evaṃ passati, ayaṃ vuccati- ‘soṭāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Dutīyaṃ.

3. Viññāṇasuttaṃ

304. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ. “Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi añña-

thābhāvi; sotaviññāṇaṃ... ghānaviññāṇaṃ... jivhāviññāṇaṃ... kāyaviññāṇaṃ... manoviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yo bhikkhave ...pe... sambodhiparāyano”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samphassasuttaṃ

305. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cakkhusamphasso, bhikkhave, anicco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi; sotasamphasso... ghānasamphasso... jivhāsamphasso... kāyasamphasso... manosamphasso anicco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati, ayaṃ vuccati ‘saddhānusārī ...pe... sambodhiparāyano”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Samphassajāsuttaṃ

306. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cakkhusamphassajā, bhikkhave, vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi; sotasamphassajā vedanā ...pe... ghānasamphassajā vedanā ...pe... jivhāsamphassajā vedanā ...pe... kāyasamphassajā vedanā ...pe... manosamphassajā vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati, ayaṃ vuccati ‘saddhānusārī ...pe... sambodhiparāyano”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Rūpasaññāsuttaṃ

307. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0188). “Rūpasaññā, bhikkhave, aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi; saddasaññā... gandhasaññā... rasasaññā... phoṭṭhabbasaññā... dhammasaññā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati, ayaṃ vuccati ‘saddhānusārī ...pe... sambodhiparāyano”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Rūpasañcetanāsuttaṃ

308. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpasañcetanā, bhikkhave, aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī; saddasañcetanā... gandhasañcetanā... rasasañcetanā... phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā... dhammasañcetanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati, ayaṃ vuccati ‘saddhānusārī ...pe... sambodhiparāyano”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Rūpaṇhāsuttaṃ

309. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṇhā, bhikkhave, aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī; saddaṇhā... gandhaṇhā... rasaṇhā... phoṭṭhabbaṇhā... dhammaṇhā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati, ayaṃ vuccati ‘saddhānusārī ...pe... sambodhiparāyano”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pathavīdhātusuttaṃ

310. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pathavīdhātu, bhikkhave, aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī; āpodhātu... tejodhātu... vāyodhātu... ākāsadhātu... viññāṇadhātu aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati, ayaṃ vuccati ‘saddhānusārī ...pe... sambodhiparāyano”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Khandhasuttaṃ

311. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Rūpaṃ, bhikkhave, aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī; vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī; saññā... sañkhārā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvī; viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī (2.0189). Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati, ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī, okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ; abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjeyya; abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti”.

“Yassa kho, bhikkhave, ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti, ayaṃ vuccati- ‘dhammānusārī, okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisa- bhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ; abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjeyya; abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti’. Yo, bhikkhave, ime dhamme evaṃ pajānāti evaṃ passati, ayaṃ vuccati- ‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Okkantasaṃyuttaṃ § samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cakkhu rūpañca viññāṇaṃ, phasso ca vedanāya ca;

saññā ca cetanā taṅhā, dhātu khandhena te dasāti.

5. Uppādasamyuttaṃ

1. Cakkhusuttaṃ

312. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0190). “Yo kho, bhikkhave, cakkhussa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo sotassa uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... yo ghānassa uppādo ṭhiti... yo jivhāya uppādo ṭhiti... yo kāyassa uppādo ṭhiti... yo manassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca, bhikkhave, cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo sotassa nirodho ...pe... yo ghānassa nirodho... yo jivhāya nirodho... yo kāyassa nirodho... yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Rūpasuttaṃ

313. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo kho, bhikkhave, rūpānaṃ uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo saddānaṃ... yo gandhānaṃ... yo rasānaṃ... yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ... yo dhammānaṃ uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo saddānaṃ... yo gandhānaṃ... yo rasānaṃ... yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ... yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Duttiyaṃ.

3. Viññāṇasuttaṃ

314. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0191). “Yo kho, bhikkhave, cakkhuvīññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo ...pe... yo manovīññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, cakkhuvīññāṇassa nirodho ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo ...pe... yo manovīññāṇassa nirodho ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samphassasuttaṃ

315. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo kho, bhikkhave, cakkhusamphassassa uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo ...pe... yo manosamphassassa uppādo ṭhiti

...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, cakkhusamphassassa nirodho ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo ...pe... yo manosamphassassa nirodho ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Samphassajasuttaṃ

316. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo kho, bhikkhave, cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo ...pe....

Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo ...pe... yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Saññāsuttaṃ

317. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo kho, bhikkhave, rūpasaññāya uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo ...pe... yo dhammasaññāya uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, rūpasaññāya nirodho ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo ...pe... yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sañcetanāsuttaṃ

318. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0192). “Yo kho, bhikkhave, rūpasañcetanāya uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo ...pe... yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, rūpasañcetanāya nirodho ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo ...pe... yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Taṇhāsuttaṃ

319. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo kho, bhikkhave, rūpataṇhāya uppādo ṭhiti ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo ...pe... yo dhammataṇhāya uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, rūpataṇhāya nirodho ...pe... jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo ...pe... yo dhammataṇhāya nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dhātusuttaṃ

320. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo kho, bhikkhave, pathavīdhātuyā uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo ...pe... jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo; yo āpodhātuyā... yo tejodhātuyā... yo vāyodhātuyā... yo ākāsadhātuyā... yo viññāṇadhātuyā uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, pathavīdhātuyā nirodho ...pe... jarāmarāṇassa atthaṅgamo; yo āpodhātuyā nirodho... yo tejodhātuyā nirodho... yo vāyodhātuyā nirodho... yo ākāsadhātuyā nirodho... yo viññāṇadhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmarāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Khandhasuttaṃ

321. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0193). “Yo kho, bhikkhave, rūpassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo vedanāya... yo saññāya... yo saṅkhārānaṃ... yo viññāṇassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmarāṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo vedanāya... yo saññāya... yo saṅkhārānaṃ... yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmarāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Uppādasamaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cakkhu rūpañca viññāṇaṃ, phasso ca vedanāya ca;
saññā ca cetanā taṇhā, dhātu khandhena te dasāti.

6. Kilesasamaṃyuttaṃ

1. Cakkhusuttaṃ

322. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0194). “Yo, bhikkhave, cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo sotasmīṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo ghānasmīṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo jivhāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo kāyasmīṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo manasmīṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno imesu chasu ñhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnañcassa cittaṃ hoti. Nekkhammaparibhāvitamaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati, abhiññā

sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Rūpasuttaṃ

323. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, rūpesu chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo saddesu... yo gandhesu... yo rasesu... yo phoṭṭhabbesu... yo dhammesu chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnañcassa cittaṃ hoti. Nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati, abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Viññāṇasuttaṃ

324. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, cakkhaviññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo sotaviññāṇasmiṃ... yo ghānaviññāṇasmiṃ... yo jivhāviññāṇasmiṃ... yo kāyaviññāṇasmiṃ... yo manoviññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnañcassa cittaṃ hoti. Nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati, abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samphassasuttaṃ

325. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0195). “Yo, bhikkhave, cakkhusamphassasmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo sotasamphassasmiṃ... yo ghānasamphassasmiṃ... yo jivhāsamphassasmiṃ... yo kāyasamphassasmiṃ... yo manosamphassasmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ...pe... abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Samphassajasuttaṃ

326. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya

upakkilesa. Yo saddasaññāya... yo gandhasaññāya... yo rasasaññāya... yo phoṭṭhabbasaññāya... yo dhammasaññāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ...pe... abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sañcetanāsuttaṃ

328. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, rūpasañcetanāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo saddasañcetanāya... yo gandhasañcetanāya... yo rasasañcetanāya... yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya... yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ...pe... abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Taṇhāsuttaṃ

329. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0196). “Yo, bhikkhave, rūpataṇhāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo saddataṇhāya... yo gandhataṇhāya... yo rasataṇhāya... yo phoṭṭhabbataṇhāya... yo dhammataṇhāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ...pe... abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dhātusuttaṃ

330. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, pathavīdhātuyā chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo āpodhātuyā... yo tejodhātuyā... yo vāyodhātuyā... yo ākāsadhātuyā... yo viññāṇadhātuyā chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnañcassa cittaṃ hoti. Nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati, abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Khandhasuttaṃ

331. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yo, bhikkhave, rūpasmim chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa ...pe... yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnañcassa cittaṃ hoti. Nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati, abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesū”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Kilesasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cakkhu rūpañca viññāṇaṃ, phasso ca vedanāya ca;

saññā ca cetanā taṅhā, dhātu khandhena te dasāti.

7. Sāriputtasamuttam

1. Vivekajasuttam

332. Ekaṃ (2.0197) samayaṃ āyasmā sāriputto sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkanto yena andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṃle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena jeta-
vanaṃ anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando
āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ. Disvāna āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ
etadavoca- “vippasannāni kho te, āvuso sāriputta, indriyāni; parisuddho mukha-
vaṇṇo pariyodāto. Katamenāyasmā sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsī”ti?

“Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ
savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa
mayhaṃ, āvuso, na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ
paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā”ti. “Tathā
hi panāyasmato sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā susa-
mūhatā. Tasmā āyasmato sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ
samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ
jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Avitakkasuttam

333. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando ...pe... āyasmantaṃ sāri-
puttaṃ etadavoca- “vippasannāni kho te, āvuso sāriputta, indriyāni; parisuddho
mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto. Katamenāyasmā sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsī”ti?

“Idhāhaṃ (2.0198), āvuso, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasā-
danaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, āvuso, na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ
dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ
dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā”ti. “Tathā hi panāyasmato sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ aha-
ṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā susamūhatā. Tasmā āyasmato sāriputtassa na
evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samā-
panno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Pītisuttam

334. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando ...pe... “vippasannāni kho te, āvuso sāriputta, indriyāni; parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto. Katamenāyasmā sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsī”ti?

“Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca vihāsiṃ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi; yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, āvuso, na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhito’ti vā”ti. “Tathā hi panāyasmato sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahañkāramamañkāramānānusayā susamūhatā. Tasmā āyasmato sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhito’ti vā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Upekkhāsuttaṃ

335. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando ...pe... “vippasannāni kho te, āvuso sāriputta, indriyāni; parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto. Katamenāyasmā sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsī”ti?

“Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanaśsadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatiṃ parisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ (2.0199) jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, āvuso, na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhito’ti vā”ti. “Tathā hi panāyasmato sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahañkāramamañkāramānānusayā susamūhatā. Tasmā āyasmato sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhito’ti vā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Ākāsānañcāyatanasuttaṃ

336. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando ...pe... “idhāhaṃ, āvuso, sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāsoti ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi ...pe... vuṭṭhitoti vā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Viññāṇañcāyatanasuttaṃ

337. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando ...pe... “idhāhaṃ, āvuso, sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇanti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi ...pe... vuṭṭhitoti vā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Ākiñcaññāyatanasuttaṃ

338. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto ...pe... “idhāhaṃ, āvuso, sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma, natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi ...pe... vuṭṭhitoti vā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ

339. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto ...pe... “idhāhaṃ, āvuso, ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi ...pe... vuṭṭhitoti vā”ti. Atṭhamaṃ.

9. Nirodhasamāpattisuttaṃ

340. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto ...pe.... “Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ (2.02 upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, āvuso, na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito’ti vā”ti. “Tathā hi panāyasmato sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahañkāramamañkāramānānusayā susamūhatā. Tasmā āyasmato sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi’ti vā ‘ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno’ti vā ‘ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito’ti vā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Sūcimukhīsuttaṃ

341. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā sāriputto rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakani-vāpe. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramā-dāya rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Rājagahe sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā taṃ piṇḍa-pātaṃ aññataraṃ kuṭṭamūlaṃ § nissāya paribhuñjati. Atha kho sūcimukhī paribbā-jikā yenāyasmā sāriputto tenupasañkama; upasañkamitvā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ etadavoca-

“Kiṃ nu kho, samaṇa, adhomukho bhuñjasī”ti? “Na khvāhaṃ, bhagini, adhomukho bhuñjāmi”ti. “Tena hi, samaṇa, ubbhamukho § bhuñjasī”ti? “Na khvāhaṃ, bhagini, ubbhamukho bhuñjāmi”ti. “Tena hi, samaṇa, disāmukho bhuñjasī”ti? “Na khvāhaṃ, bhagini, disāmukho bhuñjāmi”ti. “Tena hi, samaṇa, vidisāmukho bhuñjasī”ti? “Na khvāhaṃ, bhagini, vidisāmukho bhuñjāmi”ti.

“Kiṃ nu, samaṇa, adhomukho bhuñjasī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno ‘na khvāhaṃ, bhagini, adhomukho bhuñjāmi’ti vadesi. ‘Tena hi, samaṇa, ubbhamukho bhuñjasī’-ti iti puṭṭho samāno ‘na khvāhaṃ, bhagini, ubbhamukho bhuñjāmi’ti vadesi. ‘Tena hi, samaṇa, disāmukho bhuñjasī’ti iti puṭṭho samāno ‘na khvāhaṃ, bhagini, disāmukho bhuñjāmi’ti vadesi. ‘Tena hi, samaṇa, vidisāmukho bhuñjasī’ti iti puṭṭho samāno ‘na khvāhaṃ, bhagini, vidisāmukho bhuñjāmi’ti vadesi”.

“Kathañcarahi (2.0201), samaṇa, bhuñjasī”ti? “Ye hi keci, bhagini, samaṇabrā-

hmaṇā § vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam § kappenti, ime vuccanti, bhagini, samaṇabrāhmaṇā ‘adhomukhā bhuñjanti’ti. Ye hi keci, bhagini, samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti, ime vuccanti, bhagini, samaṇabrāhmaṇā ‘ubbhamukhā bhuñjanti’ti. Ye hi keci, bhagini, samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogāya § micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti, ime vuccanti, bhagini, samaṇabrāhmaṇā ‘disāmukhā bhuñjanti’ti. Ye hi keci, bhagini, samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti, ime vuccanti, bhagini, samaṇabrāhmaṇā ‘vidisāmukhā bhuñjanti’”-ti.

“So khvāhaṃ, bhagini, na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi, na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi, na dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi, na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi. Dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesāmi; dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā bhuñjāmi”ti.

Atha kho sūcimukhī paribbājikā rājagahe rathiyāya rathiyaṃ, siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamārocesi- “dhammikaṃ samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāraṃ āhārenti; anavajjaṃ § samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāraṃ āhārenti. Detha samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyānaṃ piṇḍan”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sāriputtasamṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Vivekajaṃ avitakkaṃ, pīti upekkhā catutthakaṃ;
ākāsañceva viññānaṃ, ākiñcaṃ nevasaññinā;
nirodho navamo vutto, dasamaṃ sūcimukhī cāti.

8. Nāgasam̐yuttaṃ

1. Suddhikasuttaṃ

342. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0202). “Catasso imā, bhikkhave, nāgayoniyo. Katamā catasso? Aṇḍajā nāgā, jalābujā nāgā, saṃsedajā nāgā, opapātikā nāgā- imā kho, bhikkhave, catasso nāgayoniyo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṇītatarasuttaṃ

343. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Catasso imā, bhikkhave, nāgayoniyo. Katamā catasso? Aṇḍajā nāgā, jalābujā nāgā, saṃsedajā nāgā, opapātikā nāgā. Tatra, bhikkhave, aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatarā. Tatra, bhikkhave, aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatarā. Tatra, bhikkhave, aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca saṃsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā paṇītatarā. Imā kho, bhikkhave, catasso nāgayoniyo”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Uposathasuttaṃ

344. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposathaṃ upavasanti vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavanti”ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, ekaccānaṃ aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘mayaṃ kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha, vācāya dvayakārino, manasā dvayakārino. Te mayaṃ kāyena dvayakārino, vācāya dvayakārino, manasā dvayakārino, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahabyataṃ upapannā. Sacajja mayaṃ kāyena sucaritaṃ careyyāma, vācāya sucaritaṃ careyyāma, manasā sucaritaṃ careyyāma, evaṃ mayaṃ (2.0203) kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāma. Handa, mayaṃ etarahi kāyena sucaritaṃ carāma, vācāya sucaritaṃ carāma, manasā sucaritaṃ carāmā’ti. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposathaṃ upavasanti vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavanti”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-uposathasuttaṃ

345. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposathaṃ upavasanti vossa-

ṭṭhakāyā ca bhavanti”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu ...pe... ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposathaṃ upavasanti vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavanti”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Tatiya-uposathasuttaṃ

346. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā
uposathaṃ upavasanti vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavanti”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu ...pe... ayaṃ
kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposathaṃ
upavasanti vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavanti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Catuttha-uposathasuttaṃ

347. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacce opapātikā nāgā
uposathaṃ upavasanti vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavanti”ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, ekaccānaṃ opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘mayaṃ kho
pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha, vācāya dvayakārino, manasā dvayakārino.
Te mayaṃ kāyena dvayakārino, vācāya dvayakārino, manasā dvayakārino,
kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapannā.
Sacajja mayaṃ kāyena sucariṭaṃ careyyāma (2.0204), vācāya... manasā suca-
riṭaṃ careyyāma, evaṃ mayaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ
lokaṃ upapajjeyyāma. Handa, mayaṃ etaraha kāyena sucariṭaṃ carāma, vācāya...
manasā sucariṭaṃ carāmā’ti. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena
midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposathaṃ upavasanti vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavanti”ti.
Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sutasuttaṃ

348. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ
paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti, vācāya dvayakārī hoti, manasā
dvayakārī hoti. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘aṇḍajā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahu-
lā’ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ
nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍā-
jānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo,
yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥa-
byataṃ upapajjati”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasutasuttaṃ

349. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda
paraṃ marañā jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? ...Pe... ayaṃ
kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda paraṃ
maraṇā jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Tatiyasutasuttaṃ

350. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa (2.0205)
bheda paraṃ marañā saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? ...Pe...
ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda paraṃ
maraṇā saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Navamaṃ.

10. Catutthasutasuttaṃ

351. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda
paraṃ marañā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti, vācāya dvayakārī, manasā dvaya-
kārī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti.
Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda paraṃ marañā opapātikānaṃ
nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So kāyassa bheda paraṃ marañā opapāti-
kānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo,
yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda paraṃ marañā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥa-
byataṃ upapajjati”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11-20. Aṇḍajadānūpakārasuttadasakamaṃ

352-361. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu
kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda paraṃ marañā
aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti, vācāya dvayakārī, manasā dvaya-
kārī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘aṇḍajā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti.
Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda paraṃ marañā aṇḍajānaṃ
nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So annaṃ deti. So kāyassa bheda paraṃ
maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu
...pe... upapajjati ...pe... so pānaṃ deti ...pe... vatthaṃ deti ...pe... yānaṃ deti
...pe... mālaṃ deti ...pe... gandhaṃ deti ...pe... vilepanaṃ deti ...pe... seyyaṃ
deti ...pe... āvasathaṃ deti ...pe... paḍipeyyaṃ (2.0206) deti. So kāyassa bheda
paraṃ marañā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu,

hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati” ti. Vīsatiṃ.

21-50. Jalābujādidānūpakārasuttattiṃsakam

362-391. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ ...pe... saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ ...pe... opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati” ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti, vācāya dvayakārī, manasā dvayakārī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ ti. So annaṃ deti ...pe... pānaṃ deti ...pe... padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati” ti. (iminā peyyālena dasa dasa suttantaṃ kātabbā. Evaṃ catūsu yonīsu cattālīsaṃ veyyākaraṇā honti. Purimehi pana dasahi suttantehi saha honti paṇṇāsasuttantaṃ.)

Nāgasammyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Suddhikaṃ paṇītataraṃ, caturo ca uposathā;
tassa suttaṃ caturo ca, dānūpakārā ca tālīsaṃ;
paṇṇāsa piṇḍato suttā, nāgamhi suppakāsītāti.

9. Supaṇṇasammyuttaṃ

1. Suddhikasuttaṃ

392. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0207). “Catasso imā, bhikkhave, supaṇṇayoniyo. Katamā catasso? Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā, jalābujā supaṇṇā, saṃsedajā supaṇṇā, opapātikā supaṇṇā- imā kho, bhikkhave, catasso supaṇṇayoniyo” ti. Paṭhamam.

2. Harantisuttaṃ

393. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Catasso imā, bhikkhave, supaṇṇayoniyo. Katamā catasso? Aṇḍajā ...pe... imā kho, bhikkhave, catasso supaṇṇayoniyo. Tatra, bhikkhave, aṇḍajā supaṇṇā aṇḍajeva nāge haranti, na jalābujā, na saṃsedajā, na opapātikā. Tatra, bhikkhave, jalābujā supaṇṇā aṇḍajā ca jalābujā ca nāge haranti,

na saṃsedaje, na opapātike. Tatra, bhikkhave, saṃsedajā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābujе ca saṃsedaje ca nāge haranti, na opapātike. Tatra, bhikkhave, opapātikā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābujе ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nāge haranti. Imā kho, bhikkhave, catasso supaṇṇayoniyo”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Dvayakārisuttaṃ

394. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti, vācāya dvayakārī, manasā dvayakārī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evamaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo (2.0208), yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4-6. Dutiyādidvayakārisuttattikaṃ

395-397. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ ...pe... saṃsedajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ ...pe... opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti, vācāya dvayakārī, manasā dvayakārī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘opapātikā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evamaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supa-

sukhabahulā'ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- 'aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan'ti. So annaṃ deti ...pe... pānaṃ deti... vatthaṃ deti... yānaṃ deti... mālaṃ deti... gandhaṃ deti... vilepanaṃ deti... seyyaṃ deti... āvasathaṃ deti... padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati"ti. Soḷasamaṃ.

17-46. Jalābujādidānūpakārasuttatimsakaṃ

408-437. Sāvattinidānaṃ (2.0209). Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- "ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ ...pe... saṃsedajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ ...pe... opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati"ti? "Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti, vācāya dvayakārī, manasā dvayakārī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- 'opapātikā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā'ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- 'aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan'ti. So annaṃ deti ...pe... pānaṃ deti ...pe... padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati"ti. Chacattālīsamaṃ.

(evaṃ piṇḍakena chacattālīsaṃ suttantaṃ honti.)

Supaṇṇasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Suddhikaṃ haranti ceva, dvayakārī ca caturo;
dānūpakārā tālīsaṃ, supaṇṇe suppakāsītāti.

10. Gandhabbakāyasamyuttaṃ

1. Suddhikasuttaṃ

438. Ekaṃ (2.0210) samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme ...pe... bhagavā etadavoca- "gandhabbakāyike vo, bhikkhave, deve desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, gandhabbakāyikā devā? Santi, bhikkhave, mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave, sāragandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave, pheggugandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave, tacagandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave, papaṭikagandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave, pattagandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave,

pupphagandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave, phalagandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave, rasagandhe adhivatthā devā. Santi, bhikkhave, gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, gandhabbakāyikā devā”ti. Paṭhamamaṃ.

2. Sucaritasuttaṃ

439. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘gandhabbakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evamaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Mūlagandhadātāsuttaṃ

440. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti (2.02 “Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evamaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So dātā hoti mūlagandhānaṃ. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu ...pe... yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4-12. Sāragandhādīdātāsuttanavakaṃ

441-449. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sāragandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ ...pe... peggugandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... tacagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... papaṭikagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... pattagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... pupphagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... phalagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... rasagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘sāra-

gandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā'ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti-
 'aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sāragandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ
 ...pe... pheggugandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... tacagandhe adhivatthānaṃ
 devānaṃ... papaṭikagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... pattagandhe adhiva-
 tthānaṃ devānaṃ... pupphagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... phalagandhe
 adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... rasagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... gandha-
 gandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya'ti. So dātā hoti sāra-
 gandhānaṃ ...pe... so dātā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ... so dātā hoti tacagandhā-
 naṃ... so dātā hoti papaṭikagandhānaṃ... so dātā hoti pattagandhānaṃ... so
 dātā hoti pupphagandhānaṃ... so dātā hoti phalagandhānaṃ... so dātā hoti rasa-
 gandhānaṃ... so dātā hoti gandhagandhānaṃ. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
 gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho,
 bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ (2.0212) paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ
 maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati"ti. Dvāda-
 samaṃ.

13-22. Mūlagandhadānūpakārasuttadasakaṃ

450-459. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ
 etadavoca- "ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa
 bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajja-
 ti"ti? "Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena sucariṃ carati, vācāya sucariṃ carati,
 manasā sucariṃ carati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- 'mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghā-
 yukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā'ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- 'aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ
 paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajje-
 n'ti. So annaṃ deti ...pe... pānaṃ deti... vatthaṃ deti... yānaṃ deti... mālaṃ
 deti... gandhaṃ deti... vilepanaṃ deti... seyyaṃ deti... āvasathaṃ deti... paḍi-
 peyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ
 devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena
 midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ
 saḥabyataṃ upapajjati"ti. Bāvīsatiṃmaṃ.

23-112. Sāragandhādānūpakārasuttanavutikaṃ

460-549. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ
 etadavoca- "ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa
 bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sāragandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ ...pe... pheggug-
 andhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... tacagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ ... papa-
 ṭikagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... pattagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ...
 pupphagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... phalagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devā-
 naṃ... rasagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ... gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ
 devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati"ti? "Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena sucariṃ

carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So annaṃ deti ...pe... pānaṃ deti... vatthaṃ deti... yānaṃ deti... mālaṃ deti... gandhaṃ deti... vilepanaṃ (2.0213 deti... seyyaṃ deti... āvasathaṃ deti... padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Dvādasasatimaṃ.

(evaṃ piṇḍakena ekasatañca dvādasa ca suttantā honti.)

Gandhabbakāyasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Suddhikañca sucaritaṃ, dātā hi apare dasa;
dānūpakārā satadhā, gandhabbe suppakāsītāti.

11. Valāhakasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Suddhikasuttaṃ

550. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0214). “Valāhakakāyike vo, bhikkhave, deve dese-ssāmi. Taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, valāhakakāyikā devā? Santi, bhikkhave, sītavalāhakā devā; santi uṇhavalāhakā devā; santi abbhavalāhakā devā; santi vātavalāhakā devā; santi vassavalāhakā devā- ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, ‘valāhakakāyikā devā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sucaritasuttaṃ

551. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘valāhakakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3-12. Sītaḥakadānūpakārasuttadasakaṃ

552-561. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sītaḥakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? “Idha bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘sītaḥakā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evaṃ (2.0215) hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sītaḥakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. So annaṃ deti ...pe... padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sītaḥakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sītaḥakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13-52. Uṇhavalāhakadānūpakārasuttacālīsakaṃ

562-601. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā uṇhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ ...pe... abbhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ ...pe... vātaḥakānaṃ devānaṃ ...pe... vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti- ‘vassavalāhakā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. So annaṃ deti ...pe... padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Dvepaññāsamaṃ.

53. Sītaḥakassuttaṃ

hoti”ti. Pañcapaññāsamaṃ.

56. Vātavalāhakasuttaṃ

605. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yenekadā vāto hoti”ti? “Santi, bhikkhu,
vātavalāhakā nāma devā. Tesaṃ yadā evaṃ hoti- ‘yaṃnūna mayaṃ sakāya
ratiyā vaseyyāmā’ti, tesaṃ taṃ cetopaṇidhimanvāya vāto hoti. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu,
hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yenekadā vāto hoti”ti. Chappaññāsamaṃ.

57. Vassavalāhakasuttaṃ

606. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu, ko paccayo, yenekadā devo vassati”ti? “Santi,
bhikkhu, vassavalāhakā nāma devā. Tesaṃ yadā (2.0217) evaṃ hoti- ‘yaṃnūna
mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā vaseyyāmā’ti, tesaṃ taṃ cetopaṇidhimanvāya devo vassati.
Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhu, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yenekadā devo vassati”ti. Sattapaññā-
samaṃ.

Sattapaññāsasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Valāhakaṣaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Suddhikaṃ sucariṇaṃ dānūpakārapaññāsaṃ;
sītaṃ uṇhaṇca abbhaṇca vātavassavalāhakāti.

12. Vacchagottasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Rūpa-aññāṇasuttaṃ

607. Ekaṃ (2.0218) samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapi-
ṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho vacchagotto paribbājako yena bhagavā tenupasa-
ṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ
sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vacchagotto
paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo,
yānimāni § anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato
lokoti vā, antavā lokoti vā, anantavā lokoti vā, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti vā, aññaṃ
jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti vā, hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā, na hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇāti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā, neva hoti na

na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti? “Rūpe kho, vaccha, aññāṇā, rūpasamu-
daye aññāṇā, rūpanirodhe aññāṇā, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā; eva-
mimāni aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vāti. Ayaṃ kho, vaccha, hetu, ayaṃ
paccayo, yānimāni § aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā,
asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti.
Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Vedanā-aññāṇasuttaṃ

608. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vacchagotto paribbājako bhaga-
vantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo, yānimāni aneka vi-
hitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe...
neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti? “Vedanāya kho, vaccha,
aññāṇā, vedanāsamudaye aññāṇā, vedanānirodhe aññāṇā, vedanānirodhagāmi-
niyā (2.0219) paṭipadāya aññāṇā; evamimāni aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppa-
jjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇāti vāti. Ayaṃ kho, vaccha, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāni aneka vihi-
tāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Saññā-aññāṇasuttaṃ

609. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vacchagotto paribbājako bhaga-
vantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo, yānimāni aneka vi-
hitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe...
neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti? “Saññāya kho, vaccha,
aññāṇā, saññāsamudaye aññāṇā, saññānirodhe aññāṇā, saññānirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāya aññāṇā; evamimāni aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato
lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ mara-
ṇāti vāti. Ayaṃ kho, vaccha, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāni aneka vihitāni diṭṭhiga-
tāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Saṅkhāra-aññāṇasuttaṃ

610. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vacchagotto paribbājako bhaga-
vantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo, yānimāni aneka vi-
hitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe...
neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti? “Saṅkhāresu kho, vaccha,
aññāṇā, saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā, saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā, saṅkhāranirodha-
gāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā; evamimāni aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppa-

jjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vāti. Ayaṃ kho, vaccha, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke (2.0220) uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Viññāṇa-aññāṇasuttaṃ

611. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vacchagotto paribbājako bhagavantam etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā”ti? “Viññāṇe kho, vaccha, aññāṇā, viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā, viññāṇanirodhe aññāṇā, viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā; evamimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vāti. Ayaṃ kho, vaccha, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6-10. Rūpa-adassanādisuttapañcakaṃ

612-616. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vacchagotto paribbājako bhagavantam etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā”ti? Rūpe kho, vaccha, adassanā ...pe... rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya adassanā ...pe... vedanāya ... saññāya ... saṅkhāresu kho, vaccha, adassanā ...pe... viññāṇe kho, vaccha, adassanā ...pe... viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya adassanā ...pe.... Dasamaṃ.

11-15. Rūpa-anabhisamayādisuttapañcakaṃ

617-621. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0221). Rūpe kho, vaccha, anabhisamayā ...pe... rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya anabhisamayā ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Vedanāya kho, vaccha, anabhisamayā ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Saññāya kho, vaccha, anabhisamayā ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Saṅkhāresu kho, vaccha, anabhisamayā ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Viññāṇe kho, vaccha, anabhisamayā ...pe.... Pannarasamaṃ.

16-20. Rūpa-ananubodhādisuttapañcakaṃ

622-626. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vacchagotto paribbājako bhagavantam etadavoca- ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo ...pe... rūpe kho, vaccha, ananubodhā ...pe... rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ananubodhā

...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Vedanāya kho, vaccha ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Saññāya kho, vaccha ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Saṅkhāresu kho, vaccha ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Viññāṇe kho, vaccha ananubodhā ...pe... viññāṇanirodhagā-
miniyā paṭipadāya ananubodhā. Vīsatiṃsaṃ.

21-25. Rūpa-appaṭivedhādisuttapañcakaṃ

627-631. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo ...pe....
Rūpe kho, vaccha, appaṭivedhā ...pe... viññāṇe kho, vaccha, appaṭivedhā ...pe....
Pañcavīsatiṃsaṃ.

26-30. Rūpa-asallakkhaṇādisuttapañcakaṃ

632-636. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho, vaccha, asallakkhaṇā ...pe... viññāṇe
kho, vaccha, asallakkhaṇā ...pe.... Tiṃsatimaṃ.

31-35. Rūpa-anupalakkhaṇādisuttapañcakaṃ

637-641. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0222). Rūpe kho, vaccha, anupalakkhaṇā ...pe...
viññāṇe kho, vaccha, anupalakkhaṇā ...pe.... Pañcatīṃsatimaṃ.

36-40. Rūpa-appaccupalakkhaṇādisuttapañcakaṃ

642-646. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho, vaccha, appaccupalakkhaṇā ...pe...
viññāṇe kho, vaccha, appaccupalakkhaṇā ...pe.... Cattālīsamaṃ.

41-45. Rūpa-asamapekkhaṇādisuttapañcakaṃ

647-651. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho, vaccha, asamapekkhaṇā ...pe... viññāṇe
kho, vaccha, asamapekkhaṇā ...pe.... Pañcacattālīsamaṃ.

46-50. Rūpa-appaccupekkhaṇādisuttapañcakaṃ

652-656. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho, vaccha, appaccupekkhaṇā ...pe...
viññāṇe kho, vaccha, appaccupekkhaṇā ...pe.... Paññāsamaṃ.

51-54. Rūpa-appaccakkhakkammādisuttacatukkaṃ

657-660. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho vacchagotto paribbājako yena bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ

kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vaccha-
gotto paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko
paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā
...pe... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti? Rūpe kho, vaccha,
appaccakkhakkammā, rūpasamudaye appaccakkhakkammā, rūpanirodhe appacca-
kkhakkammā, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakkammā ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Vedanāya kho, vaccha, appaccakkhakkammā ...pe... vedanā-
nirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakkammā ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Saññāya kho, vaccha, appaccakkhakkammā ...pe... saññāniro-
dhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakkammā ...pe....

Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0223). Saṅkhāresu kho, vaccha, appaccakkhakkammā
...pe... saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakkammā ...pe.... Cātu-
paññāsamaṃ.

55. Viññāṇa-appaccakkhakkammassuttaṃ

661. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Viññāṇe kho, vaccha, appaccakkhakkammā, viññāṇasa-
mudaye appaccakkhakkammā, viññāṇanirodhe appaccakkhakkammā, viññāṇaniro-
dhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakkammā; evamimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhiga-
tāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti vā ...pe... neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vāti. Ayaṃ kho, vaccha, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yāni-
māni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti- sassato lokoti vā, asassato lokoti
vā, antavā lokoti vā, anantavā lokoti vā, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti vā, aññaṃ jīvaṃ
aññaṃ sarīranti vā, hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā, na hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇāti vā, hoti ca na ca

hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā”ti. Pañcapaññāsamaṃ.

Vacchagottasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Aññāṇā adassanā ceva, anabhisamayā ananubodhā;
appaṭivedhā asallakkhaṇā, anupalakkhaṇena appaccupalakkhaṇā;
asamapekkaṇā appaccupekkhaṇā, appaccakkhakammanti.

13. Jhānasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Samādhimūlakasaṃpattisuttaṃ

662. Sāvaththinidānaṃ (2.0224). “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho § ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ, khīramhā dadhi, dadhimhā navanītaṃ, navanītamhā sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Samādhimūlakaṭṭhisuttaṃ

663. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ṭṭitikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭṭitikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ṭṭitikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ṭṭitikusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ ṭṭitikusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ, khīramhā dadhi, dadhimhā navanītaṃ, navanītamhā (2.0225) sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ ṭṭitikusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ

jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Samādhimūlakavuṭṭhānasuttaṃ

664. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samādhimūlakakallitasuttaṃ

665. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Samādhimūlaka-ārammaṇasuttaṃ

666. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0226). “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Samādhimūlakagocarasuttaṃ

667. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Samādhimūlaka-abhinīhārasuttaṃ

668. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha (2.0227) pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Samādhimūlakasakkaccakārīsuttaṃ

669. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Samādhimūlakasātaccakārīsuttaṃ

670. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha (2.0228) pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Navaṃ.

ccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Samādhimūlakasappāyakārīsuttaṃ

671. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0228). “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Dasamaṃ. (samādhimūlakaṃ.)

11. Samāpattimūlakaṭṭhisuttaṃ

672. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Samāpattimūlakavuṭṭhānasuttaṃ

673. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca (2.0229) samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo.

Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Samāpattimūlakakallitasuttaṃ

674. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca. Tatra ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Terasamaṃ.

14. Samāpattimūlaka-ārammaṇasuttaṃ

675. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca. Tatra ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Cuddasamaṃ.

15. Samāpattimūlakagocarasuttaṃ

676. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Idha pana,

17. Samāpattimūlakasakkaccasuttaṃ

678. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca. Tatra ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Sattarasamaṃ.

18. Samāpattimūlakasātaccasuttaṃ

679. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca. Tatra ...pe... pavaro cā”ti. Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

19. Samāpattimūlakasappāyakārīsuttaṃ

680. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0231). “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ, khīramhā dadhi, dadhimhā navanītaṃ, navanītamhā sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Ekūnavīsatiṃ. (samāpattimūlakaṃ.)

20-27. Ṭhitimūlakavuṭṭhānasuttādi-aṭṭhakaṃ

681-688. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhāna-

kusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī ...pe... uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Vīsatimaṃ. (purimamūlakāni viya yāva sattavīsatimā ṭhitimūlakasappāyakārīsuttā aṭṭha suttāni pūretabbāni. Ṭhitimūlakaṃ.)

28-34. Vuṭṭhānamūlakakallitasuttādisattakaṃ

689-695. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na (2.0232) samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo... samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo... neva samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo... samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī ...pe... uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Aṭṭhavīsatimaṃ. (purimamūlakāni viya yāva catuttimsatimā vuṭṭhānamūlakasappāyakārīsuttā satta suttāni pūretabbāni. Vuṭṭhānamūlakaṃ.)

35-40. Kallitamūlaka-ārammaṇasuttādichakkaṃ

696-701. Sāvattthinidānaṃ ... “samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo... samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo... neva samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo... samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī ...pe... uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Pañcatimsatimaṃ. (purimamūlakāni viya yāva cattālīsamā kallitamūlakasappāyakārīsuttā cha suttāni pūretabbāni. Kallitamūlakaṃ.)

41-45. Ārammaṇamūlakagocarasuttādipañcakaṃ

702-706. Sāvattthinidānaṃ ... “samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo... samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo... neva samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo... samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī ...pe... uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Ekacattālīsamaṃ. (purimamūlakāni viya yāva pañcacattālīsamā ārammaṇamūlakasappāyakārīsuttā pañca suttāni pūretabbāni. Ārammaṇamūlakaṃ.)

46-49. Gocaramūlaka-abhinīhārasuttādicatukkaṃ

707. Sāvattthinidānaṃ... “samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ

abhinīhāra kusalo... samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti (2.0233), na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo... neva samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo... samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo ca... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ, khīra mahā dadhi, dadhimhā navanītaṃ, navanīta mahā sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggama kkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ ...pe... uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Chacattālīsamaṃ.

708. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ...pe... Vitthāretabbaṃ. Sattacattālīsamaṃ.

709. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ...pe... Aṭṭhacattālīsamaṃ.

710. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ...pe... Ekūnapaññāsamaṃ. (gocaramūlakaṃ.)

50-52. Abhinīhāramūlakasakkaccasuttāditikaṃ

711. Sāvattthinidānaṃ ... “samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī... samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo... neva samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī... samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī ...pe... uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Paññāsamaṃ.

712. Samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ...pe... Ekapaññāsamaṃ.

713. Samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ...pe... Dvepaññāsamaṃ. (abhinīhāramūlakaṃ.)

53-54. Sakkaccamūlakasātaccakārīsuttādidukaṃ

714. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (2.0234) ... “samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī... samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ... neva samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī... samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ ...pe... uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Tepaññāsamaṃ.

715. Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ...pe... Catupaññāsamaṃ.

55. Sātaccamūlakasappāyakārīsuttaṃ

716. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Catārome, bhikkhave, jhāyī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappā-

yakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gavā khīraṃ, khīramhā dadhi, dadhimhā navanītaṃ, navanītamhā sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. Pañcapaññāsamaṃ. (yathā pañcapaññāsaṃ veyyākaraṇāni honti tathā vitthāretabbāni.)

Jhānasamyuttaṃ § samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Samādhi (2.0235) samāpatti ṭhiti ca, vuṭṭhānaṃ kallitārammaṇena ca; gocarā abhinīhāro sakkacca, sātacca athopi sappāyanti.

Khandhavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Khandha rādhasamyuttañca, diṭṭhi-okkanta § uppādā; kilesa sārīputtā ca, nāgā supaṇṇa gandhabbā; valāha vacchajhānanti, khandhavaggamhi terasāti.

Khandhavaggasamyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.